



SUMMARY OF DECISIONS REQUESTED TO PROPOSED WAIKATO REGIONAL PLAN CHANGE 1: WAIKATO AND WAIPĀ RIVER CATCHMENTS

By provision order/parts of plan - Volume 3 of 5

**Policy Series: 2018/16
ISSN: 2230-4347**

**Date: 20 August 2018
12910341**

Policy 12: Additional considerations for point source discharges in relation to water quality targets/Te Kaupapa Here 12: He take anō hei whakaaro ake mō ngā rukenga i ngā pū tuwha e pā ana ki ngā whāinga ā-kounga wai	3
Policy 13: Point sources consent duration/Te Kaupapa Here 13: Te roa o te tukanga tono whakaaetanga mō te pū tuwha	14
Policy 14: Lakes Freshwater Management Units/Te Kaupapa Here 14: Ngā Wae Whakahaere Wai Māori i ngā Roto	22
Policy 16: Flexibility for development of land returned under Te Tiriti o Waitangi settlements and multiple owned Māori land/Te Kaupapa Here 16: Te hangore o te tukanga mō te whakawhanaketanga o ngā whenua e whakahokia ai i raro i ngā whakataunga kokoraho o Te Tiriti o Waitangi me ngā whenua Māori kei raro i te mana whakahaere o te takitini	27
Policy 17: Considering the wider context of the Vision and Strategy/Te Kaupapa Here 17: Te whakaaro ake ki te horopaki whānui o Te Ture Whaimana.....	37
3.11.4 Implementation methods/Ngā tikanga whakatinana	42
3.11.4.1 Working with others/Te mahi tahi me ētehi atu	50
3.11.4.2 Certified Industry Scheme/Te kaupapa ā-ahumahi kua whai tohu	55
3.11.4.3 Farm Environment Plans/Ngā Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu	62
3.11.4.4 Lakes and Whangamarino Wetland/Ngā Roto me ngā Repo o Whangamarino	77
3.11.4.5 Sub-catchment scale planning/Te whakamāherehere mō te whānuitanga o ngā riu kōawaawa.....	84
3.11.4.6 Funding and implementation/Te pūtea me te whakatinanatanga.....	95
3.11.4.7 Information needs to support any future allocation/Ngā pārongo e hiahiatia ana hei taunaki i ngā tohanga o anamata	100
3.11.4.8 Reviewing Chapter 3.11 and developing an allocation framework for the next Regional Plan/Te arotake i te Upoko 3.11, te whakarite hoki i tētehi anga toha mō te Mahere ā-Rohe e whai ake ana	109
3.11.4.9 Managing the effects of urban development/Te whakahaere i ngā pānga o te whanaketanga ā-tāone	115
3.11.4.10 Accounting system and monitoring/Te pūnaha kaute me te aroturuki	120
3.11.4.11 Monitoring and evaluation of the implementation of Chapter 3.11/Te aroturuki me te arotake i te whakatinanatanga o te Upoko 3.11	128
3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/Te taunaki i te rangahautanga me te tuaritanga o ngā aratohu mō ngā mahi tino whai take hei whakaiti i ngā rukenga roha	133
3.11.5 Rules/Ngā Ture.....	139
3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu .	152
3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity Rule – Other farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ētehi atu mahi i runga pāmu.....	185

Policy 12: Additional considerations for point source discharges in relation to water quality targets/Te Kaupapa Here 12: He take anō hei whakaaro ake mō ngā rukenga i ngā pū tuwha e pā ana ki ngā whāinga ā-kounga wai

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441	PC1-9587	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 10, 11 and 12 to strengthen in terms of urban centres.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4519	Oppose the provision	AMEND to ensure water sampling is undertaken to identify and address point source discharges.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6142	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 12.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10888	Support the provision with amendments	REMOVE the word 'Additional' from the Policy 12 title AND REPLACE Policy 12 with the following: " <u>Impose conditions and discharge standards on point source discharges to ensure that the reduction targets and timeframes in Tables 3.11-1 and 3.11-2, and the sub-catchment nitrogen leaching reductions in Schedule E, can be met, based on a consideration of the contribution made by the discharge to the nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen catchment loads, and having regard to:</u> <u>a. The relative proportion of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens that the particular point source discharge contributes to the catchment; and</u> <u>b. Whether it is appropriate to stage future mitigation actions to allow investment costs to meet the water quality targets specified above to be spread over time.</u> <u>c. The need to favour caution and environmental protection where the information available is uncertain or inadequate.</u> "
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6896	Support the provision	ADOPT Policy 12 as notified. AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4506	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN consideration of past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading in Policy 12. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach that manages resources fairly and collaboratively. AND AMEND Policy 12 to extend to all sources of contaminants affecting the Waikato and Waipā River Catchments.
Buckley, Carol Submitter ID: 71421	PC1-2688	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN in Policy 12 the consideration of regional significance of point source discharges from infrastructure and industry. AND AMEND PPC1 to be holistic and to manage all matters influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments, including Koi Carp, point sources, and hydro- dams. AND ADOPT a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6365	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN considering past technology upgrades and the costs associated with upgrading in Policy 12 AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 to allow these considerations to occur across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Contact Energy Limited Submitter ID: 73714	PC1-7378	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7639	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12(b) consideration of past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading. AMEND PPC1 to allow considerations of past technology upgrades and staging of mitigations to occur across all discharge sources, by enabling appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans, AND ADOPT a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10738	Support the provision	In the absence of a more appropriate allocation regime (which the submitter requests) there is support for the guidance in Policy 12 so it should be RETAINED.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1168	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to fully disclose point source discharge contaminant levels in each sub-catchment AND ADD Policies that require reductions in point source discharge contaminant levels in line with Policy 1 and 2 for diffuse discharge.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10829	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12, subject to refinement through the further submissions process.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9798	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a point source discharge to the nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens catchment loads and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the short term targets in Objective 3 or the progression towards the 80-year targets in Objective 1, <u>so that these objectives are not compromised</u> , taking into account..."
Finlay, Drewe Clayton Submitter ID: 73302	PC1-9639	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to include non-point source discharges.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10609	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Policy 12: Additional considerations for point source discharges in relation to water quality targets Consider <u>Assess</u> the contribution made by a point source discharge to the nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen catchment loads and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the short term targets ⁱⁿ Objective 3 or the progression towards the <u>desired 80-year water quality states</u> targets ⁱⁿ Objective 1, taking into account...: c. The ability to stage future mitigation actions to allow investment costs to be spread over time and <u>contribute to</u> meeting <u>Objectives 1 and 3</u> the water quality targets ^{specified above} ; and..."
Fuller, Mark Allan Submitter ID: 73922	PC1-5357	Not stated	AMEND Policy 12 to include non-point source discharge.
Fulton Hogan Limited Submitter ID: 74048	PC1-10749	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: " Consider <u>Assess</u> the contribution made by a ... on the likely achievement of the short term targets ⁱⁿ Objective 3 or the progression towards the <u>desired 80-year water quality states</u> targets ⁱⁿ Objective 1, taking into account: ... c) The ability to stage future mitigation actions to allow investment costs to be spread over time and <u>contribute to</u> meeting <u>Objectives 1 and 3</u> the water quality targets ^{specified above} ; and..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
GBC Winstone Submitter ID: 73992	PC1-2958	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: " Consider <u>Assess</u> the contribution made by point source discharge... on the likely achievement of the short term or targets in Objective 3 or the progression towards the <u>desired</u> 80 year <u>water quality state</u> targets in Objective 1, taking into account:... c. The ability to stage future mitigation... to be spread over time and <u>contribute to meeting Objectives 1 and 3</u> the water quality targets specified above; and... "
Genesis Energy Limited Submitter ID: 74052	PC1-8805	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4384	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12 considering past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading. AND AMEND to a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region. AMEND PPC1 to allow considerations of past technology upgrades and costs to across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers.
Graymont (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73954	PC1-2843	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11457	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 12 b. to read: "b. Past technology upgrades undertaken to model, monitor and reduce the discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens within the previous consent term; and" AND AMEND Point d. to be only for this 10 year period.
Hamilton City Council Submitter ID: 74051	PC1-10843	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read as: " <u>When considering consent applications for point source discharges, Consider</u> the contribution made by a point source discharge to the nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen catchment loads and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the short term targets in Objective 3 or the progression towards the 80-year targets in Objective 1, taking into account <u>where applicable</u> ; a. The relative proportion of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens that the particular point source discharge contributes to the catchment load; and b. Past <u>modelling, monitoring and</u> technology upgrades undertaken to model, monitor <u>understand</u> and reduce the discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens within the previous consent term; and [no change to c) and d)] <u>e. Seasonal climatic conditions affect biological processes within water bodies and wastewater treatment plants, which means the contaminant assimilative capacity of the waterbodies and the contaminant reducing capacity of the plants change with the seasons; and</u> <u>f. Other natural processes within waterbodies that affect the waterway's capacity to assimilate contaminants."</u>
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10512	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Policy 12.
Holland, John David and Roselei Elizabeth Submitter ID: 72851	PC1-8271	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 12 to give diffuse dischargers the same rights as point source dischargers, for 25 years.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4575	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN (Policy 12) consideration of past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading. AND ADOPT a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 to allow these considerations to occur across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers. This could be achieved by enabling appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5890	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 by making the rules for point source discharges be equal to those of diffuse discharges. All industry/infrastructure discharges must be treated and meet the same criteria and targets as diffuse discharges.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6830	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 12 consideration of past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading AND AMEND PPC1 to provide consideration of past technology upgrades and associated costs across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region.
J Swap Ltd Submitter ID: 71618	PC1-6429	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 as follows - " Consider Assess the contribution made by a point source discharge to the nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen catchment loads and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the short-term or targets in Objective 3 or the progression towards the <u>desired 80 year water quality state</u> targets in Objective 1, taking into account: ... c. The ability to stage future mitigation actions to allow investment costs to be spread over time and <u>contribute to meeting Objectives 1 and 3</u> the water quality targets specified above; and"
Keighley, Albie John Hirst Submitter ID: 73944	PC1-5117	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to include non-point source discharge.
King Country Energy Limited Submitter ID: 60693	PC1-7926	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12. AND MAKE any similar amendments with like effect. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Lakes and Waterways Action Group Trust (LWAG) Submitter ID: 53342	PC1-4080	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to define short and long term targets for Waste Water Treatment Plants. AND CONSIDER increasing Waikato Regional Council resources to support the consent renewal process such that the defined short and long term targets in PPC1 are complied with.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12276	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12(b) consideration of past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading AMEND PPC1 to allow considerations of past technology upgrades and staging of mitigations to occur across all discharge sources, by enabling appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans AND ADOPT a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-9996	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: " <u>When determining a resource consent application for a point source discharge for nitrogen, phosphorus sediment and microbial pathogens, consider the contribution may by a the point source discharge...</u> "
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3193	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12's consideration of past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading. AND AMEND to a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region. AND AMEND PPC1 to allow consideration of past technology upgrades and costs, to apply across all businesses influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9290	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3508	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to add the following text: " <u>When considering consent applications for point source discharges, consider the contribution made...</u> "
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11741	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
McKenzie, Colin and Valerie Submitter ID: 71225	PC1-1584	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 12 to ensure all industries are subject to 10 year, sinking lid policy so that the load of change is shared amongst the whole community AND AMEND Policy 12 to ensure all industries are treated equally.
McKie, David Robert and Carmel Ann Submitter ID: 73377	PC1-2067	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 by including non-point source discharge.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11890	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9576	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Muir, Mark Submitter ID: 71422	PC1-6874	Support the provision with amendments	Policy 12: RETAIN the consideration of the regional significance of point source discharges infrastructure and industry. AND AMEND PPC1 to be holistic and include all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments. AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment. AND AMEND so that diffuse sources are also considered in terms of regional significance, applying Best Practicable Options and able to spread mitigation costs over time.
Munro, David Malcolm and Lisa Ann Submitter ID: 71419	PC1-2038	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the consideration of point source discharges in the restoration and protection of the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments under Policy 12. AND AMEND Policy 12 to be holistic and include all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments including Koi Carp, point sources and hydro dams.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2640	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 by ensuring it is equal for point source and diffuse discharges.
New Zealand Steel Ltd Submitter ID: 73790	PC1-3717	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 as follows: " <u>When determining a resource consent application for a point source discharge for nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens, consider the contribution made by a the point source discharge...</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11588	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11840	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3951	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12's approach of considering past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading. AND AMEND to a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region. AND AMEND PPC1 to allow consideration of past technology upgrades and costs across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers.
Oil Companies Submitter ID: 73716	PC1-2596	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to ensure that the policy framework (particularly policies 10-13) is applied to target only to the rural environment/farming activities. Several options are presented: Option A: RETAIN Policies 3.11.3.10 to 3.11.3.13 without modification AND AMEND the Introduction to Chapter 3.11 Area covered by Chapter 3.11/Nga Riu o nga Awa o Waikato me Waipā to read: "This Chapter 3.11 applies to the... This Chapter is additional to all other parts of the Plan. Where there are any inconsistencies, Chapter 3.11 prevails. This Chapter only applies to discharges from pastoral land. " Option B: RETAIN Policies 3.11.3.10 to 3.11.3.13 without modification and include an introduction/advice note at the beginning of the Policies section (3.11.3) to read: "3.11.3 Policies/Nga Kaupapa Here. <u>The following policies apply to applications involving discharges from pastoral farm land only.</u> " Option C: AMEND Policies 3.11.3.10 to 3.11.3.13 to ensure that they only apply to discharges from pastoral farm land to read: "Policy 10 Provide for point source discharges of regional significance... When deciding resource consent... microbial pathogens to water or onto or into land <u>from pastoral farm land</u> , provide for the... Policy 11 Applications to Best Practicable Option and Mitigation....Require any person undertaking point source discharge....Waikato and Waipā River catchments <u>from pastoral farm land</u> to adopt the Best Practicable... Policy 12 Additional considerations for point source discharges <u>from pastoral farm land</u> in relation to water quality targets... Policy 13 Point source consent duration..."
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6551	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Policy 12 OR AMEND Policy 12 to read: " <u>...In assessing consent application for point source discharges take into account: Consider the contribution made by a point source discharge to the nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen catchment loads and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the short term targets in Objective 3 or the progression towards the 80 year targets in Objective 1, taking into account:</u> a. The relative proportion of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens that the particular point source discharge contributes to the catchment load; and

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>b. Past technology upgrades undertaken to model, monitor and reduce the discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens within the previous consent term <u>and for new point source discharges the application of the best practicable option</u>; and</p> <p>c. The ability to stage future mitigation actions to allow investment costs to be spread over time <u>or occur at point in time and meet the water quality targets specified above</u>; and</p> <p>d. The diminishing return on investment in treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option.</p> <p><u>e. for new or expanded regionally significant industry, the social and economic benefits of the proposal including the extent to which a net increase in low discharging land uses create a net benefit to the environmental health of the river(s).</u>"</p>
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-133	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to increase the controls placed on point source discharges.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9411	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to ensure that the rules for point source discharges are equal to those for diffuse discharges AND AMEND to ensure that environmental, social, cultural and economic implications are considered for both types of discharges equitably.
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-5968	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12, 10, 11, and 13 to balance the costs and uncertainties between all emitters and avoid inappropriate protective treatment of any sector.
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2773	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12016	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the...</p> <p>d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*."</p>
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11692	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the...</p> <p>d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*."</p>
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11160	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to acknowledge past environmental initiatives undertaken by land managers AND AMEND to allow for staging of capital investment costs for all stakeholders AND AMEND to focus on contaminant significance on a sub-catchment basis.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10556	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the...</p> <p>d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*."</p>
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise	PC1-8571	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Policy 12: Additional considerations for <u>diffuse and</u> point source discharges in relation to water quality targets..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71614			AND AMEND the remainder of the policy to the same effect. AND AMEND policy 12 (d) to read: "The diminishing return on investment in treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant....sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level..."
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7177	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment management approach AND AMEND to allow these considerations to occur across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers. This could be achieved by enabling appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4010	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 so that all infrastructure should be in play for mitigations which are effective, provided this does not force the infrastructure to be unfit for purpose.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2510	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5724	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 12 so that all infrastructure, whether significant under this definition or not should be in play for making mitigations which are effective provided the mitigations do not force the infrastructure to be unfit for purpose either economic or physical.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2625	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12 considering past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrades. AND AMEND to ADOPT a sub-catchment approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure that Policy 12 applies to all discharges affecting the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers.
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5466	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 12 to add a clause (e) to read " <u>The relative cost of upgrading or replacing existing effluent storage systems versus the benefits achieved for the systems already show a reasonable degree of compliance.</u> " (or words to that effect).
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11109	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 12.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4091	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: " <u>When considering consent applications for point source discharges, consider the contribution made...</u> "
Stevenson Resources Limited Submitter ID: 73732	PC1-5028	Support the provision	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Policy 12: Additional considerations for point source discharges in relation to water quality targets. Consider Assess the contribution made by a point source discharge to the, nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen catchment loads and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the short-term or targets ^A in Objective 3 or the progression towards the <u>desired</u> 80 year <u>water quality states targets</u> ^A in Objective 1, taking into account... c. The ability to stage future mitigation actions to allow investment costs to be spread over time and <u>contribute to meet meeting Objectives 1 and 3</u> the water quality targets specified above ; and..."
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8116	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11789	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen <u>catchment</u> loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Te Aroha Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 71204	PC1-2216	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to focus and encourage the entire community to improve and enhance water quality.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11983	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen <u>catchment</u> loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11638	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen <u>catchment</u> loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12250	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen <u>catchment</u> loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12065	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen <u>catchment</u> loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7931	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen <u>catchment</u> loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the <u>likely</u> achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8304	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12(a) to provide for shorter timeframes sought by the submission, AND DELETE Policy 12(b) or clarify that this only applies to existing regionally significant infrastructure.
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9774	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 12.
Tuakau Proteins Limited Submitter ID: 73915	PC1-3333	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 12.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12193	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Turton, Francis James Submitter ID: 73883	PC1-3742	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 12 to provide for the Waikato Regional Council to invest in systems and infrastructure to stop storm water runoff.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10343	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6794	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12's approach to considering past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading. AND AMEND to a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region. AMEND PPC1 to allow considerations of past technology upgrades and costs to across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3833	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to ensure diffuse discharge are allowed the same considerations as point source in this policy.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12131	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-11973	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3353	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution made by a... microbial pathogen catchment loads <u>within a sub-catchment</u> and the impact of that contribution on the likely achievement of the... d. The diminishing return on investment in the treatment plant upgrades in respect of any resultant reduction in nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens when treatment plant processes are already achieving a high level of contaminant reduction through the application of the Best Practicable Option*. "
Waikato District Council (WDC) Submitter ID: 73418	PC1-3132	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3066	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "e. That flood and drainage infrastructure is not contributing to catchment loads but <u>conveying water for flood management purposes.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Consider the contribution... on the likely achievement of the short term targets in Objective 3 <u>and the short term targets</u> in <u>Table 3.11-1</u> , or the progression towards the 80 year targets in <u>Table 3.11-1</u> and Objective 1 taking into account:..." AND AMEND Policy 8(a) to read: "Sub-catchments where there is a greater gap between the water quality targets in Objective 1 (Table 3.11-1) and current water quality; ..."
Waikato River Authority Submitter ID: 74033	PC1-11562	Not stated	AMEND Policy 12 to include a provision stating that no further degradation shall be permitted.
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3163	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11352	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to read: "Policy 12: Additional considerations for <u>diffuse or</u> point source discharges in relation to water quality targets... Consider the contribution made by a <u>diffuse or</u> point source discharge to... a. The relative proportion of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens that the particular <u>diffuse or</u> point source discharge contributes to the catchment load; and"
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2119	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10320	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 12. AND AMEND the Policies to address the policy disconnect between Policies 10 to 12 and Policy 6 [Policies 10 to 12 assume that certain discharges can have an adverse effect to a point and may increase, but Policy 6 does not make the same allowance].
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6736	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 12 consideration of past technology upgrades and costs associated with upgrading AND AMEND PPC1 to provide consideration of past technology upgrades and associated costs across all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato and Waipā rivers AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7396	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 12a. DELETE Policy 12b. DELETE Policy 12c and require point source polluters to take mitigation actions immediately.
Watercare Services Ltd Submitter ID: 74077	PC1-8151	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12. AND AMEND so that the applicants and decision makers are required to 'have particular regard to' the matters set out in Policy 12(a) to (d). AND AMEND Policy 12(b) to split into two parts. The first relating to technology upgrades and the second modelling and monitoring.
Williamson, Terry Submitter ID: 71228	PC1-783	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 12 to apply the same provisions to all land users.
Wilson, David Lesley Submitter ID: 67510	PC1-7249	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to manage all sources of contaminants, including storm water and treated sewerage discharges. AND AMEND so that municipal discharges are required to improve water quality before discharging.
Wilson, Mark Submitter ID: 73923	PC1-5187	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 to include non-point source. AND AMEND to provide for 25 year consents

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4233	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 12 consideration of past technology upgrades and associated costs AND AMEND PPC1 to allow consideration of past technology upgrades and associated costs to occur across all discharge sources AND AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11539	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 12(b) AMEND PPC1 to allow considerations of past technology upgrades and staging of mitigations to occur across all discharge sources, by enabling appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans AND ADOPT a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within the region.

Policy 13: Point sources consent duration/Te Kaupapa Here 13: Te roa o te tukanga tono whakaaetanga mō te pū tuwha

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Allen, John Submitter ID: 73734	PC1-4901	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 by adding another sub-point to read: " <u>d) The views of the local community as obtained from a timely consultation process.</u> "
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4520	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 13.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6144	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 13.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10900	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 13 OR AMEND to read: "Point source consent duration When determining an appropriate duration for any point source consent granted consider the following matters: a. <u>Alternative methods of discharge, technology improvements or other changed circumstances that may arise in the future; A consent term exceeding 25 years, where the applicant demonstrates the approaches set out in Policies 11 and 12 will be met; and</u> <u>aa. The sensitivity of the receiving environment and the adequacy/certainty of information that is available; and</u> <u>ab. The applicant's past record of responsiveness to adverse effects including past technology upgrades undertaken to model, monitor and reduce the discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens within the previous consent term and their success; and</u> b. The magnitude and significance of the investment made or proposed to be made in contaminant reduction measures and any resultant improvements in the receiving water quality; c. The need to provide appropriate certainty of investment where <u>substantial</u> contaminant reduction measures are proposed (including investment in treatment plant upgrades or land based application technology)."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to include guidance on consent term for diffuse discharges which should be aligned with sub-catchment progress review timeframes as specified in Table 3.11-2.
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6897	Support the provision	ADOPT Policy 13 as notified. AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4507	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made in Policy 13. AND AMEND to ensure that Policy 13 also applies to diffuse discharges.
Buckley, Carol Submitter ID: 71421	PC1-2689	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN in Policy 13 the consideration of regional significance of point source discharges from infrastructure and industry. AND AMEND PPC1 to be holistic and to manage all matters influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments, including Koi Carp, point sources, and hydro-dams. AND ADOPT a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6367	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the section of Policy 13 that requires consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment made when determining the duration of a resource consent AND AMEND Policy 13 to include all property owners and enterprises in the Waikato and Waipā catchments.
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4757	Oppose the provision with amendments	Policy 13: REMOVE the use of OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to invest in a purpose built model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established. AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc). AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan). AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage.
Coles, Donald Percy Submitter ID: 71337	PC1-3075	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to include diffuse discharges.
Contact Energy Limited Submitter ID: 73714	PC1-7379	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7640	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13(b), AMEND PPC1 rules to include consideration of past technology upgrades and associated costs in determining consent duration for all property owners and enterprises.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10739	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to include a common catchment expiry date for consent terms rather than a blanket 25 year consent term.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1169	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to fully disclose point source discharge contaminant levels in each sub-catchment AND ADD Policies that require reductions in point source discharge contaminant levels in line with Policy 1 and 2 for diffuse discharge.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10830	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13, subject to refinement through the further submissions process.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand	PC1-9799	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73305			
Finlay, Drewe Clayton Submitter ID: 73302	PC1-9641	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to include non-point source discharges.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10610	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "Policy 13: Point sources consent duration When determining an appropriate duration for any consent granted consider the following matters: a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where the application demonstrates the approaches set out in that Policies 11, <u>11A</u> and 12 will be met <u>complied with</u> ; and..."
Fuller, Mark Allan Submitter ID: 73922	PC1-5358	Not stated	AMEND Policy 13 to include non-point source discharge.
Fulton Hogan Limited Submitter ID: 74048	PC1-10818	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "a) A consent term exceeding 25 of 35 years, where the applicant demonstrates the approaches set out in that Policies 11, <u>11A</u> and 12 will be met <u>complied with</u> ; and..."
GBC Winstone Submitter ID: 73992	PC1-2966	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "...a) A consent term exceeding 25 of 35 years, where the applicant demonstrates the approaches set out in that Policies 11, <u>11A</u> and 12; will be met <u>complied with</u> ; and..."
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4385	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13 consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made. AND AMEND to include consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment for all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Graymont (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73954	PC1-2844	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11459	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 b. to read "b. The magnitude and significance of the investment made or proposed to be made in contaminant reduction measures and any resultant improvements in the receiving water quality <u>will meet requirements predicted that will required at that future date</u> ; and"
Hamilton City Council Submitter ID: 74051	PC1-11038	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 as follows: "c. The need to provide appropriate certainty of investment where contaminant reduction measures are proposed (including investment in treatment plant upgrades, or land based application technology, <u>or offsets</u>); and d. In respect of a municipal discharge, in addition to a, b and c above, allow a consent term for a period of 35 years, <u>where the proposed treatment of the water and any contaminants prior to discharge, and any offset measures, are predicted to ensure the standards specified in the consent will be met for the duration of the consent.</u> "
Hathaway, Bruce Submitter ID: 73868	PC1-3769	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 13 a.
Hathaway, John Submitter ID: 71390	PC1-1059	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 13(a).
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10514	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Policy 13.
Holland, John David and Roselei Elizabeth Submitter ID: 72851	PC1-8272	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 13 to give diffuse dischargers the same rights as point source dischargers, for 25 years.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4577	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN in Policy 13 consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made. AND AMEND to give the same consideration to all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5891	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 by shortening consent duration to allow for technology advances to be recognised. The timeframe for the short term water quality goals should coincide.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6831	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13 consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made AND AMEND to include consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment made for all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
J Swap Ltd Submitter ID: 71618	PC1-6433	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 as follows - "When determining an appropriate duration for any consent granted consider the following matters: A consent term exceeding 25 of 35 years, where the applicant demonstrates the approaches set out in that Policies 11, <u>11A</u> and 12, will be met <u>complied with</u> ; and ..."
Keighley, Albie John Hirst Submitter ID: 73944	PC1-5118	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to include non-point source discharge.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5704	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 so that consent terms for substantial environmental infrastructure are the same for all industries AND AMEND to ensure that Policy 13 applies to all.
King Country Energy Limited Submitter ID: 60693	PC1-7928	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13. AND MAKE any similar amendments with like effect. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12283	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13(b) AMEND PPC1 rules to include consideration of past technology upgrades and associated costs in determining consent duration for all property owners and enterprises.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-9998	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3194	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13's consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made. AND AMEND to include consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment for all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9300	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3509	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to refer to 30 years in clause a. and to read as follows: "When determining an appropriate duration for any consent granted consider the following matters: a. A consent term exceeding 25 <u>30</u> years, where..." AND AMEND the policy in clause b. as follows: "b. The magnitude and significance of the investment made or proposed to be made in contaminant reduction measures and any resultant improvements in the receiving water quality <u>while taking into account the timing and cost to the communities associated with implementing such measures.</u> "
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11742	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
McKenzie, Colin and Valerie Submitter ID: 71225	PC1-1585	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 13 to ensure all industries are subject to 10 year, sinking lid policy so that the load of change is shared amongst the whole community. AND AMEND Policy 13 to ensure all industries are treated equally.
McKie, Craig John Submitter ID: 73381	PC1-2054	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 by including non-point source discharges.
McKie, David Robert and Carmel Ann Submitter ID: 73377	PC1-2068	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 by including non-point source discharge.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11891	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9577	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining an appropriate duration for any consent granted <u>for point source discharges</u> , consider the following matters:.."
Muir, Mark Submitter ID: 71422	PC1-6875	Support the provision with amendments	Policy 13: RETAIN the consideration of the regional significance of point source discharges infrastructure and industry. AND AMEND PPC1 to be holistic and include all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments. AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment management approach to ensure collaborative and fair management of resources within each sub-catchment.
Munro, David Malcolm and Lisa Ann Submitter ID: 71419	PC1-2039	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the consideration of point source discharges in the restoration and protection of the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments under Policy 13. AND AMEND Policy 13 to be holistic and include all sources influencing the health and well-being of the Waikato River and its catchments including Koi Carp, point sources and hydro dams.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2643	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 by shortening point source consent duration.
New Zealand Steel Ltd Submitter ID: 73790	PC1-3720	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11589	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11841	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3954	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13's consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made. AND AMEND to include consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment for all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Oil Companies Submitter ID: 73716	PC1-2595	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to ensure that the policy framework (particularly policies 10-13) is applied to target only to the rural environment/farming activities. Several options are presented: Option A: RETAIN Policies 3.11.3.10 to 3.11.3.13 without modification AND AMEND the Introduction to Chapter 3.11 Area covered by Chapter 3.11/Nga Riu o nga Awa o Waikato me Waipā to read: "This Chapter 3.11 applies to the... This Chapter is additional to all other parts of the Plan. Where there are any inconsistencies, Chapter 3.11 prevails. <u>This Chapter only applies to discharges from pastoral land.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>Option B: RETAIN Policies 3.11.3.10 to 3.11.3.13 without modification and include an introduction/advice note at the beginning of the Policies section (3.11.3) to read: "3.11.3 Policies/Nga Kaupapa Here. <u>The following policies apply to applications involving discharges from pastoral farm land only.</u>"</p> <p>Option C: AMEND Policies 3.11.3.10 to 3.11.3.13 to ensure that they only apply to discharges from pastoral farm land to read:</p> <p>"Policy 10 Provide for point source discharges of regional significance... When deciding resource consent... microbial pathogens to water or onto or into land <u>from pastoral farm land</u>, provide for the...</p> <p>Policy 11 Applications to Best Practicable Option and Mitigation....Require any person undertaking point source discharge....Waikato and Waipā River catchments <u>from pastoral farm land</u> to adopt the Best Practicable...</p> <p>Policy 12 Additional considerations for point source discharges <u>from pastoral farm land</u> in relation to water quality targets...</p> <p>Policy 13 Point source consent duration..."</p>
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6561	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Policy 13 (a).
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-765	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to increase the controls placed on point source discharges.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9419	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to ensure resource consent duration is reduced to allow advances in technology to be incorporated when they become available AND AMEND to ensure consents fit the timeframe of the next stage of short term water quality goals.
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-5969	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 13 OR provide a similar level of recognition and protection for non-point sources.
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2774	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12017	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11693	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11161	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to ensure the same considerations are reflected for all stakeholders within PPC1.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10558	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8576	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: " <u>Diffuse</u> and point sources consent duration..." AND AMEND Policy 13 (c) to read: The need to provide appropriate certainty of investment where contamination reduction measures are proposed (including investment in treatment plant upgrades or land based application technology).
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7178	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made AND AMEND to include all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4014	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 13 to reduce the timeframe to 10 years with a 10 year automatic rollover if audits are clean.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Russell, Jill Adrienne Submitter ID: 71348	PC1-7247	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 13(a)
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5733	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 13 by reducing the timeframe to 10 years with 10 year automatic rollover if audits are clean.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2626	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13(b) and AMEND to include all property owners and enterprises in the Waikato and Waipā River catchments.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11110	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 13.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4095	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13(a) to read: "When determining an appropriate duration for any consent granted consider the following matters: a. A consent term exceeding 25 <u>30</u> years, where..." AND AMEND Policy 13(b) to read: "The magnitude and significance of the investment made or proposed to be made in contaminant reduction measures and any resultant improvements in the receiving water quality <u>while taking into account the timing and cost to the communities associated with implementing such measures.</u> "
Stevenson Resources Limited Submitter ID: 73732	PC1-5747	Support the provision	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "Policy 13: Point sources consent duration when determining an appropriate duration for any consent granted, consider the following matters: a) A consent term exceeding 25 of 35 years, where the applicant demonstrates the approaches set out in that Policies 11, 11A and 12, will be met <u>complied with</u> ; and..."
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8117	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to ensure the consent term is 35 years.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11790	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11984	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11639	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12251	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12066	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7963	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated	PC1-8325	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read as follows: "Policy 13: Point sources consent duration. When determining an appropriate duration for any consent granted consider the following matters:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74122			a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where the applicant demonstrates the approaches set out in Policies 11 and 12 will be met; and whether the applicant demonstrates that the discharge is consistent with the water quality attribute targets set out in Table 3.11-1; b. the magnitude and significance of the investment made or proposed to be made in contaminant reduction measures and any resultant improvements in the receiving water quality; and c. the need to provide appropriate certainty of investment where contaminant reduction measures are proposed (including investment in treatment plant upgrades or land based application technology)."
Tully, Ciaran Submitter ID: 71653	PC1-9663	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to review all point source discharges e.g. Dams, carp, sewage systems and roads and mitigate appropriately AND AMEND to disclose all point source discharge numbers and costs of mitigations.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12194	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10354	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6795	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13's consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made. AND AMEND PPC1 to include consideration when applying for a consent of the magnitude and significance of the investment for all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3834	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to include all those situations which require consent 3.11.5.4 through 3.11.5.7.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12133	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-11974	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3403	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "When determining the... a. A consent term exceeding 25 years, where t The applicant demonstrates the approaches..."
Waikato District Council (WDC) Submitter ID: 73418	PC1-3137	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.
Waikato Federated Farmers Meat & Fibre Industry Group Submitter ID: 73934	PC1-2711	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to give non-point source discharges the same level of certainty as point source discharges.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3095	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13(a) to read: "A consent term exceeding 25 years, where the applicant demonstrates the approaches set out in Policies 11 and 12 will be met; and... "
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3164	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11353	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to read: "Policy 13: Diffuse or p Point sources consent duration..."
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2120	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10321	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 13.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6738	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13 consideration of the consent duration in relation to the magnitude and significance of the investment made AND AMEND to include consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment made for all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7400	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 13a.
Watercare Services Ltd Submitter ID: 74077	PC1-8337	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13. AND AMEND Policy 13 to clarify that matters a) to c) must be considered when determining the duration of any resource consent. AND AMEND Policy 13 a) to clarify that consent applicants are required to demonstrate the extent to which Polices 11 and 12 will be met. AND AMEND to include the need to provide infrastructure to meet servicing requirements for long-term growth. AND AMEND Policy 13 to reflect best practice RMA policy drafting.
Williamson, Terry Submitter ID: 71228	PC1-784	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 13 to apply the same provisions to all land users.
Wilson, Mark Submitter ID: 73923	PC1-5188	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 13 to include non-point source. AND AMEND to provide for 25 year consents
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4236	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 13 consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment in contaminant reduction measures when determining consent duration AND AMEND by providing consideration of the magnitude and significance of the investment in contaminant reduction measures when determining consent duration to all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā catchments.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11540	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 13(b) AND AMEND to all property owners and enterprises within the Waikato and Waipā catchments.

Policy 14: Lakes Freshwater Management Units/Te Kaupapa Here 14: Ngā Wae Whakahaere Wai Māori i ngā Roto

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ata Rangī 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6145	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 14.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10903	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to ensure it directs maintenance, or where degraded, enhancement during the period of PPC1 operation AND AMEND to apply standards and targets based on appropriate attributes such as Trophic Level Indicator and ensure they are shown in the attribute table for individual sites within the Lakes Freshwater Management Units

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to produce and include appropriate standards and targets for wetlands and wetland Freshwater Management Units.
Buckley, Carol Submitter ID: 71421	PC1-2690	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1413	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6372	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Coles, Donald Percy & Doreen Edna Submitter ID: 71334	PC1-3918	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 so there is an immediate, coherent approach to the management of lakes, not one that begins in 10 years' time, particularly in relation to Koi Carp.
Dean, David Submitter ID: 73782	PC1-4656	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 14.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10742	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to require that the restoration of lakes be implemented using existing data and information from work already completed to avoid further delay in improving lake water quality.
Eyre, Stuart Murray Submitter ID: 71405	PC1-1144	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to require lake restoration to be done in tandem with what is required by farmers. Make Carp eradication the first priority.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10832	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 14, subject to refinement through the further submissions process. AND CONSIDER the PPC1 focus on rivers compared to lakes in the Waikato.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9800	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: " Restore and p Protect and where degraded restore lakes by 2096 through the implementation of a tailored lake-by-lake approach, guided but Lake Catchment Plans prepared over the next 10 years..."
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4386	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 as proposed.
Hamilton & Waikato Tourism Submitter ID: 73493	PC1-9442	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4578	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6833	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1836	Not stated	AMEND Policy 14 to provide clarity. AND AMEND to be more balanced and recognise the value and long term benefits of primary production activities.
King Country Energy Limited Submitter ID: 60693	PC1-7929	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14. AND MAKE any similar amendments with like effect. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12284	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-10000	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND collect and make available data coming from all activities into the Lake Waikare catchment to enable the submitter to have a better understanding of what is happening in the Lake Catchment.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3195	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 as proposed.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9304	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11743	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
McGovern, Annette Submitter ID: 72969	PC1-8316	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 14 to provide additional clarity AND AMEND to be more balanced and recognise the value and long term benefits of primary production activities.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11892	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8824	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Muir, Mark Submitter ID: 71422	PC1-6877	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11590	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11842	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3956	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 as proposed.
NZ Transport Agency Submitter ID: 73542	PC1-4834	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12018	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11694	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6294	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11163	Support the provision	No specific decision was requested for Policy 14.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10605	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise	PC1-8577	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 14.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71614			
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7183	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 as proposed.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-3981	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Policy 14 the timeframe and require best current practices to be used AND require the most polluting activities to be subject to the greatest mitigation requirements, penalties, oversight, research, measurement and regulation AND ensure that there is enough room to innovate mitigations as new methods develop.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5643	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the timeframe in Policy 14. AND AMEND PPC1 to require best current practices to be used for all polluting activities. AND AMEND PPC1 to require the most polluting activities be subject to the greatest mitigation requirements, penalties, oversight, research, measurement and regulation. Ensure however that there is room to innovate mitigations as new practices and methods develop.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2628	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Smith, Barrie Allan and Gwyneth Monica Submitter ID: 71420	PC1-1256	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11111	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 14.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5129	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 in its current form.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11791	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11985	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11640	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12252	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12067	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7966	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8335	Support the provision with amendments	REPLACE " 2096 " with " <u>2050</u> " in Policy 14.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12195	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10362	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6796	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 as proposed.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12135	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-11977	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3404	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to read: "Restore and protect lakes... collecting and using data and information to support <u>improving</u> the management of <u>land use</u> activities <u>within</u> the lakes Freshwater Management..."
Waikato Federated Farmers Meat & Fibre Industry Group Submitter ID: 73934	PC1-2672	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 14 to start lake restoration immediately and not in 1996, through implementation of a tailored lake-by-lake approach, guided by Lake Catchment Plans prepared over the next 10 years. AMEND PPC1 to deal with Koi Carp.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3097	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Waipapa Farms Ltd and Carlyle Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 73863	PC1-4703	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 14 to provide additional clarity. AND AMEND the policy to be more balanced and recognise the value and long term benefits of primary production activities.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11354	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2121	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6739	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7404	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Wilcox, Alexander Greer and Glen Andrew Submitter ID: 73026	PC1-6911	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14 as proposed.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4239	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette	PC1-11541	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 14.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73096			

Policy 16: Flexibility for development of land returned under Te Tiriti o Waitangi settlements and multiple owned Māori land/Te Kaupapa Here 16: Te hangore o te tukanga mō te whakawhanaketanga o ngā whenua e whakahokia ai i raro i ngā whakataunga kokoraho o Te Tiriti o Waitangi me ngā whenua Māori kei raro i te mana whakahaere o te takitini

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
AFFCO New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 74140	PC1-7664	Support the provision with amendments	REPLACE references to 'BMP' and 'GMP' with 'BPO'. AND AMEND Policy 16 to read as follows: "Best <u>practicable options</u> management practice actions for nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens for..."
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-2220	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-9230	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety.
Allen, John Submitter ID: 73734	PC1-4898	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety.
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085	PC1-4268	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to include every land owner equally or no land owners included.
Anselmi, Denzil Peter Submitter ID: 72614	PC1-5144	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety AND REMOVE Sub clause b under Policy 7 as it relates directly to Policy 16.
Ashdale Enterprises Ltd Submitter ID: 72465	PC1-1678	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to ensure consents are required for all land use including iwi ancestral land.
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7000	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5429	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6146	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10905	Support the provision	No specific decision requested for Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Awaroa Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 73627	PC1-6628	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Policy 16.
Barton, Rachel and Jonathan Submitter ID: 71425	PC1-1659	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to allow for greater flexibility to land that is still to be given through Te Tiriti o Waitangi treaty settlement process.
Begbie, Ruthana Okeroa Submitter ID: 74005	PC1-8041	Not stated	AMEND Policy 16 to recognise and account for the contribution of Māori land at some stage in the future, and recognise and protect investment made by landowners, particularly owners of Ngati Huri land, to reduce contaminants discharged from land use.
Blair, Shane David Andrew Submitter ID: 73880	PC1-3309	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6374	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16. AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Policy 16. AND CONSIDER a similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
Carter, Michael and Jackie, Matthew and Amy Submitter ID: 73372	PC1-6618	Oppose the provision	DELETE the provision in its entirety.
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-7924	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and instead use land capability as a yard stick AND AMEND to ensure everyone changing land use is treated the same.
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4737	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Clark, Wendy Submitter ID: 74002	PC1-7357	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 so that all landowners are treated equally in terms of flexibility of land use.
Clover Farm Limited Submitter ID: 72492	PC1-3866	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10785	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16 as currently worded.
Coles, Donald Percy Submitter ID: 71337	PC1-3068	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9749	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Māori land exclusion from Policy 16 land use change restrictions AND AMEND to consider land use change as a whole over the country rather than by property or owner.
Cronin, G Submitter ID: 74030	PC1-4097	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10238	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16
Davison, Graham and Rosemary Submitter ID: 72594	PC1-11275	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to treat everyone equally.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10745	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16 AND AMEND Policy 16 and PPC1 to include a land-based allocation regime.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-640	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 and REPLACE with a new land use change policy that covers the whole country and applies to all land equally.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1147	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 until the Waikato Regional Council has decided who participates in the plan and consult with all interested parties to develop a workable plan.
Ellmers, Fiona Mary Submitter ID: 73313	PC1-5961	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Eyre, Stuart Murray Submitter ID: 71405	PC1-1170	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16, IF not deleted, then AMEND to provide for everyone to work together under the same rules.
Falconer, Chris Submitter ID: 72027	PC1-3986	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16 or such other relief that will address the issue raised in this submission.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10834	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9801	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to refer to Good Management Practice rather than Best Practice Management.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9113	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Gilbert, Ben and Leanne Submitter ID: 73925	PC1-2602	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16. AND AMEND PPC1 so that the rules to achieve the vision of healthy waterways and applies to all land equally.
Gleeson, Graeme B Submitter ID: 73800	PC1-6455	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4387	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16 flexibility for development of Māori land. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16. AND AMEND to consider a similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11460	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 so that government is responsible for offsetting any increase in discharges from Treaty land, and to mitigate the 30% error in the OVERSEER Model.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5707	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 by enabling flexibility of land use for all landowners within reasonable constraints. In conjunction with other amendments this policy may be unnecessary.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10359	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Harris, Mark Beaven Submitter ID: 72017	PC1-6359	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 so that all land deemed suitable for a specific purpose be able to be developed without a resource consent, provided that development is made within the guidelines acceptable for that land use and land type.
Harris, Peter John Submitter ID: 72425	PC1-3931	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to ensure that all land deemed suitable for a specific purpose be able to be developed without a resource consent, provided that development is made within the guidelines acceptable for that land use and land type.
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-191	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10515	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4579	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16 with regards to flexibility for development of Māori land. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a rule to reflect Policy 16. AND CONSIDER a similar flexibility to that in Policy 16 for all property owners and enterprises.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5893	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Hurley, Sonia Kerr Submitter ID: 74146	PC1-7086	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to be applicable to all New Zealanders and not just for tangata whenua ancestral lands.
Jackson, William and Thomas Submitter ID: 74096	PC1-7140	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6834	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 16 flexibility for development of Māori land AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND to consider a similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-10338	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Jodean Farms Submitter ID: 73439	PC1-7008	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Johnston, Phillip Submitter ID: 73245	PC1-9171	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 If not declined, then AMEND to provide for flexibility for land development to be decided by landowners.
J Swap Ltd Submitter ID: 71618	PC1-6434	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to provide greater guidance on the terms 'Good Management Practice' and 'Best Management Practice' or replace references to them 'Best Practicable Option'. AND AMEND to include a definition of 'Best Practicable Option', in respect of diffuse source discharges, and guidance material as a Schedule to PPC1.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9742	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to provide a definite determination of what land is included in the policy.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6218	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1839	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12285	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN flexibility for development of Māori land under Policy 16 AND AMEND PPC1 to include a rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND to consider a similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3196	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16 flexibility for development of Māori land. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16. AND AMEND to consider allowing similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9307	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Masters, Stuart Bruce, Melvah Joy and Brendon James Submitter ID: 72445	PC1-3853	Support the provision with amendments	ENSURE PPC1 is reviewed in its entirety and re-draft the details, extend timeframes and make any amendments arising from submissions.
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3511	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to make the intention and scope of the policy clear.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11744	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-56	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to create a level playing field all where all farmers are included in PPC1.
McCormick, Peter and Kirsty Submitter ID: 72759	PC1-7132	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 so that there is one Plan for all landowners.
McFadden, Gifford Patrick and Robin Submitter ID: 73122	PC1-10986	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.
McLaughlin, Robyn and Peter Submitter ID: 72984	PC1-10934	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16 with the conditions that any farming system developed be appropriate to the physical constraints of the land, taking into account climate, soil type and contour, and that contaminant losses are within acceptable ranges for that system.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11893	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9578	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8829	Support the provision with amendments	REMOVE clauses ii and iii from Policy 16.
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-4295	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety.
Moss, George Wilder Submitter ID: 74078	PC1-11074	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16 in its entirety.
Muir, Mark Submitter ID: 71422	PC1-6881	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16's flexibility for the development of Māori land. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a rule to reflect Policy 16. AND AMEND to consider a similar flexibility for development for all property owners and enterprises.
Murchie, Trevor Samuel Submitter ID: 72750	PC1-9995	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 OR AMEND PPC1 to ensure the same rules apply to everyone.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2647	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Policy 16.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-8776	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu	PC1-11591	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74088			
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11843	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Nichol, Peter Submitter ID: 71207	PC1-505	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 to allow conversions within this provision but with lower stocking rates along the lines of what has happened in the Lake Taupo Catchment.
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3958	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16's flexibility for development of Māori land. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16. AND AMEND to consider allowing similar flexibility for the development of land for all property owners and enterprises.
North Waikato Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 73705	PC1-2348	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety.
Oatway, Hugh Robert Submitter ID: 72758	PC1-6523	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6560	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7320	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9421	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Osborne, Gary Submitter ID: 74034	PC1-4084	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ensure all landowners are treated the same with regards to land use change rules.
Peek and Harpham, Rosemary and John Submitter ID: 74001	PC1-6124	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1029	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.
Petre, John Lowrey Submitter ID: 73707	PC1-11342	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that provisions apply to all land, irrespective of ownership.
Pickens and Tanneau, Craig and Julie Submitter ID: 74138	PC1-6599	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4420	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Policy 16 and Objective 5(b).
Pitts-Brown, Brian Submitter ID: 71216	PC1-1366	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 land use provisions to express similar views for all land use.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12019	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Potini Whaanau	PC1-11695	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74089			
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6295	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16. AND DELETE Policy 16 clause ii. on land suitability. AND DELETE Policy 16 clause iii. on the short-term targets to be achieved in Objective 3.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11166	Support the provision	No specific decision was requested for Policy 16.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6945	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Ransley, Adrienne Anne Submitter ID: 73763	PC1-6074	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Policy 16
Ransley, Kelvin John Submitter ID: 73761	PC1-6061	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Policy 16
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10608	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10122	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Policy 16 as it is currently written. AND AMEND clause i. to refer to "Good Management Practices" rather than 'Best Management Practices'.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-9989	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to quantify the volume of land use change permitted in the first ten years.
Reeves, John Submitter ID: 71201	PC1-880	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 to ensure all land owners and all New Zealanders in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments are treated equally and take responsibility for improving waterways.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8579	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7188	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN flexibility for development of Māori land AND AMEND to include a rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND to provide flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2512	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to read: " <u>...land use change that enables the development of tangata whenua ancestral lands shall be managed in a way that recognises and provides for (in increasing order of priority):...</u> " AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Rutherford and McMullin, Selina and Hamish Submitter ID: 73611	PC1-7738	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3799	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Scott, Fiona and John Submitter ID: 71350	PC1-861	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2629	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16. AND AMEND PPC1 to ADD a rule to support Policy 16. AND AMEND to consider flexibility for all landowners.
Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508	PC1-5629	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety.
Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225	PC1-5551	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Policy 16.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11112	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4098	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to ensure the intention and scope of the policy is clear AND AMEND to ensure that the matters listed under i-iii are consistent with Policy 7.
Stachurski, Wayne Michael Submitter ID: 73343	PC1-4349	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 so that all properties are treated alike. AND AMEND PPC1 so rules are set for individual properties to attain targets for the farm or sub-catchments.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5132	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety.
Steffert, MP Submitter ID: 74093	PC1-4860	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Stobie, Duncan, Loraine, Donald and Craig Submitter ID: 73998	PC1-5154	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to ensure that the 'head room' that will be needed to develop Māori land be funded and or offset by central government.
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-4141	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-7473	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the exceptions to Māori Owned Land from PPC1.
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-1932	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11792	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11986	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11641	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4409	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6849	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12253	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12068	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7978	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8336	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Tirohanga Settlers and Sports Association Submitter ID: 71751	PC1-7098	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to treat everyone the same.
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9775	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Tuakau Proteins Limited Submitter ID: 73915	PC1-3348	Support the provision with amendments	REPLACE (Policy 16) references to 'Best Management Practice' and 'Good Management Practice' with "Best practicable Option (BPO)" OR, if necessary, AMEND the definition of BPO to include as a Schedule to the Plan, Waikato Regional Council's guidance material as representing BPO in respect of diffuse source discharges.
Tuaropaki Trust Submitter ID: 73769	PC1-3036	Support the provision	ADD a Controlled Activity rule to provide a more efficient pathway to give effect to Policy 16.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2805	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12196	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Tuwaharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10364	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6797	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 16 flexibility for development of Māori land AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND to consider a similar flexibility for the development of land for all property owners and enterprises.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3837	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 in its entirety. OR AMEND Policy 16 to read: "Flexibility for development of land returned under Te Tiriti o Waitangi settlements <u>only</u> and multiple owned Māori land"
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-11978	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3405	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Waikato Dairy Leaders Group Submitter ID: 74049	PC1-11013	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN policy guidance for Non-Complying consent applications to change land use on tangata whenua ancestral land AND RETAIN the provision that farm management and mitigation practices on the changed land use apply the most up to date technology and knowledge to minimise contaminant discharge AND AMEND to provide that any application for land use change on tangata whenua ancestral lands demonstrate that the resulting land use has as low environmental footprint as practicable.
Waikato Federated Farmers Meat & Fibre Industry Group Submitter ID: 73934	PC1-2704	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3098	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 16.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11355	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 16 to read: " <u>Best Adaptive Management and mitigation approaches for the sub-catchment are developed and implemented to support the</u> management practice actions for nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens for the proposed new type of land use; and..."
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2122	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE clauses ii and iii from Policy 16.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6741	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 16 flexibility for development of Māori land AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND to consider a similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
Wall, Trevor Matthew Submitter ID: 72595	PC1-11274	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to treat Māori-owned land in the same way as other land.
Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078	PC1-11381	Oppose the provision	DELETE PPC1 AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to assess the type of land to determine whether land use change is suitable based on topography and current land use.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7406	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442	PC1-1223	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 to apply to all land equally.
Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438	PC1-1535	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 so all land is treated the same.
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-1510	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16 AND AMEND to a land use change policy that covers the whole of Waikato and Waipā River catchments and applies to all land equally.
Weake, Jeffrey Laurence James Submitter ID: 73450	PC1-9156	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 so that all people work together for good water quality.
Welch, Andrew	PC1-7935	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 16.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71841			
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7205	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3861	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 16.
Williamson, Terry Submitter ID: 71228	PC1-785	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 16 to apply the same provisions to all land users.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4241	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 16 flexibility for development of Māori land AND AMEND PPC1 to include a rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND by considering a similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11542	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include a rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND Policy 16 to consider a similar flexibility for all property owners and enterprises.

Policy 17: Considering the wider context of the Vision and Strategy/Te Kaupapa Here 17: Te whakaaro ake ki te horopaki whānui o Te Ture Whaimana

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6147	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 17.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10906	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 17 to remove the functioning of ecosystems and wetland values, and the enhancement of biodiversity OR AMEND to clarify that these are primary considerations/values integral to Chapter 3.11.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4508	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN applying policies and methods based on the vision and strategy in Policy 17. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn area and the Vision and Strategy have been amended.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8028	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 17.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1414	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17 OR WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn area and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6375	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17. WITHDRAW PPC1 until the Hauraki Iwi area and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7761	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD to Policy 17 an additional clause (c) to read: " <u>...c. new science, methods and farming concepts to enhance farming in the region.</u> "
Coles, Donald Percy Submitter ID: 71337	PC1-3070	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 17.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Dean, David Submitter ID: 73782	PC1-4658	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7641	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17. WITHDRAW PPC1 until the Hauraki Iwi area is included, AND WITHDRAW until the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10746	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 17 to reflect the clear direction provided in higher level documents including the Resource Management Act, the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management and the Vision and Strategy for Waikato and Waipā Rivers. AND DELETE all reference to the wording 'secondary benefit'.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10837	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 17.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9802	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-5996	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD to Policy 17 the following sub-paragraph (c): " <u>new science, methods and farming concepts to enhance farming in the region.</u> "
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4389	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17 applying policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn north-eastern portion of the catchment and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Graymont (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73954	PC1-2847	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Hamilton & Waikato Tourism Submitter ID: 73493	PC1-9443	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10516	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Policy 17.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4580	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17 with regards to applying policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until Hauraki Iwi area and the Waikato River Authority's Vision and Strategy have been amended.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5900	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 17.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6835	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 17 application of policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn north-eastern portion of the catchment is included and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Lindeman, Johannes Submitter ID: 59096	PC1-32	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12286	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17 WITHDRAW PPC1 until the Hauraki Iwi area is included and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-10007	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 17 to read: "When applying policies and methods in Chapter 3.11 to discharges of <u>nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens</u> , seek opportunities..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3197	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17, applying policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn north-eastern portion of the catchment and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9310	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3512	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 17 to make the intention and scope of the policy clear.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11745	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11894	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9583	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8838	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17
Muir, Mark Submitter ID: 71422	PC1-6882	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17's support for applying polies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn north-eastern portion of the catchment and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
New Zealand Steel Ltd Submitter ID: 73790	PC1-3723	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 17 to restrict its application to the four contaminants as follows: "When applying policies and methods in Chapter 3.11 to discharges of <u>nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens</u> , seek opportunities..." AND AMEND Policy 17 to clarify the extent of limitations to enhancement opportunities. These should relate to adverse effects from consented activities and be within the same sub-catchment or Freshwater Management Unit.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11592	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11844	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3959	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17's support for applying policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn north-eastern portion of the catchment and the Vision and Strategy have been amended.
North Waikato Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 73705	PC1-2349	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Policy 17 and REPLACE with the words: " <u>Eradicate pest fish from waterways prior to landowners paying mitigation costs to reduce sedimentation and microbial pathogens, and improve water clarity; all of which are undermined by the presence of koi carp in our waterways.</u> "
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6562	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 17 so that Considering the wider context of the Vision and Strategy applies only to diffuse discharges.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7322	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 17 to include maintenance and pest control which is funded by Universal Annual Charge as part of rates.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9422	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Pickens and Tanneau, Craig and Julie Submitter ID: 74138	PC1-6600	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12020	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11696	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6296	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11167	Support the provision	No specific decision was requested for Policy 17.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10603	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10123	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Policy 17 as it is currently written.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7191	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN applying policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2630	Support the provision with amendments	WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn area and the Vision and Strategy have been amended. AND RETAIN Policy 17.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11113	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Policy 17.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4101	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 17 to ensure the intention and scope of the policy is clear.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5148	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 17 in its entirety.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8118	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11793	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11987	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11642	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12254	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12069	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7985	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12197	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10365	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6798	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Policy 17's support for applying policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn north-eastern portion of the catchment and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Verkerk, Gwyneth Submitter ID: 60476	PC1-1273	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 17 so that the importance of wetlands in ensuring sustainable farming practices into the future beyond the period of PPC1 must be given greater emphasis in the early stages of plan development. AND the work including expanding the regions wetlands is managed at a sub-catchment planning level.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12138	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-11981	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3406	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Waikato Federated Farmers Meat & Fibre Industry Group Submitter ID: 73934	PC1-2707	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 17.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3099	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11356	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2124	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6752	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Policy 17 application of policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn north-eastern portion of the catchment is included and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.
Wallace, Martin Lindsay Submitter ID: 72975	PC1-8359	Oppose the provision	DELETE Policy 17.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7408	Support the provision	RETAIN Policy 17.
Weake, Jeffrey Laurence James	PC1-9157	Oppose the provision	AMEND Policy 17 to provide for pest fish to be eradicated from waterways

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73450			AND AMEND so that landowner sediment and microbial pathogen mitigations are required after pest fish are eradicated from waterways.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4243	Support the provision with amendments	WITHDRAW PPC1 until the Hauraki Iwi area and the Waikato River Authority's Vision and Strategy have been amended AND RETAIN the Policy 17 application of policies and methods based on the Vision and Strategy.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11543	Support the provision with amendments	WITHDRAW PPC1 until the withdrawn area is included and the Vision and Strategy has been amended.

3.11.4 Implementation methods/Ngā tikanga whakatinana

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10910	Oppose the provision	RETAIN, DELETE or AMEND 3.11.4 Methods to ensure they will, individually and collectively, direct how the objectives (as retained or amended by the submission) are to be achieved AND ADD NEW methods to ensure that they will, individually or collectively, be capable of implementing the objectives AND ADD a NEW method to read: "3.11.4.x Initiate allocation of diffuse discharges: <u>The Waikato Regional Council will initiate a framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including reductions in nitrogen load according to specified timeframes for reductions by sub-catchment. The Waikato Regional Council will:</u> <u>a. Use science-based limits for the total allowable load of a contaminant for sub-catchment which will meet the water quality objectives of the plan;</u> <u>b. Implement contaminant leaching rates for diffuse discharges from properties and enterprises by allocating to limits, targets and timeframes;</u> <u>c. Quantify nitrogen load reductions based on over-allocation of nitrogen beyond the science-based limit for sub-catchments; and</u> <u>d. Define timeframes for sub-catchment nitrogen load reductions to be made."</u>
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11494	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4 Implementation Methods in accordance with the changes sought to the Objectives, Policies, Methods, Rules and Schedules. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a new Method which provides for Regional Council support of catchment groups and approaches to addressing complex land and water management issues, including sub-catchment specific studies, data collection, catchment group facilitation, development and funding of sub-catchment models which support catchment groups, decision making and consenting.
Begbie, Ruthana Okeroa Submitter ID: 74005	PC1-8062	Not stated	No specific decision sought for 3.11.4 Implementation Methods.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8029	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for 3.11.4 Implementation Methods.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10239	Support the provision	ADD a NEW method to read: " <u>Method 3.11.4.13 Research and dissemination of edge of field mitigations that reduce diffuse contaminants/...</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>Waikato Regional Council will research and disseminate a guideline to assist Certified Farm Environment Planners, Waikato Regional Council and landowners choose effective edge of field mitigations that address the risk of discharges from an individual farm context and will reduce the diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial contaminants, by:</p> <p>a. Evaluating existing general guidelines</p> <p>b. Involving technical experts in soil conservation, riparian and wetland management, nutrient management and Overseer from council, industry and research organisations in the development of solutions</p> <p>c. Develop a schedule that is linked to Rule 3.11.5.4 that describes acceptable mitigations such as constructed or natural wetlands that are not accounted for currently in Overseer.</p> <p>d. Setting up processes to facilitate mutual understanding between landowners and technical experts."</p>
<p>Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759</p>	PC1-10633	Support the provision with amendments	<p>ADD NEW Methods to achieve the new proposed objective [see submission point PC1-10521].</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW Method which prioritises the capture of key information to inform the management of lakes with little or no recent water quality information e.g Te Otamanui Lagoon, Lake Rotongaroti, Lake Rotongaro, Lake Rotokaraka, Lake Hotoananga, Lake Pikopiko, Lake Komakoru, Lake Rotokaeo, Lake Opuatia.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW method to prioritise further research on nutrient and sediment attenuation tools for use in lake catchments.</p> <p>AND ADD regulatory methods for private land in lake catchments where protection works on public land adjoining lakes has been completed, where the regulatory methods require fencing around waterbodies and the planting of vegetative buffers, together with compulsory implementation of farm management plans.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW Method or Methods into PPC1 to actively reflect current best practice in relation to the protection of peat lakes. At a minimum the method or methods should focus on maintaining ground water levels over the summer periods, creating good buffer zones, and reducing cultivation on peat solids or establishing large setbacks from cultivation to reduce the effects of peat shrinkage on the lake ecosystem.</p> <p>AND ADD a NEW Method to ensure that the significant values of all wetlands are not impacted by elevated levels of nutrient and sediment by supporting:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • fencing setbacks of 10m for all wetlands, • requirements that Farm Environment Plans identify critical wetland areas, and identify how elevated nutrients/sediment will be avoided or mitigated, • requirements that Farm Environment Plans to identify where existing wetland drainage can be restored to prevent the drying of wetlands, • benchmarking of wetland nutrient and sediment status by 2023, and • establishment of a research programme to determine the attenuation capacity of natural wetlands. <p>AND ADD a NEW method to achieve the targets for the proposed Whangamarino wetland Freshwater Management Unit outlined in Appendix E and F of the submission, that supports:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Investment in catchment wide programmes to reduce critical sediment sources • Minimum fencing set-backs of 10 metres for all contributing streams/rivers • Investment in collaborative stakeholder programmes to reduce Lake Waikare bank erosion

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> development of a mitigation strategy to address sediment, nitrogen and phosphorus from drains entering natural waterways in the Freshwater Management Unit A review of all consents that relate to the Lower Waikato Flood Control Scheme by 2020, to identify the optimal approach to address water quality <p>AND ADD a NEW Method with the new text from Policy 7 '<u>To ensure this occurs, collect information and undertake research... should take advantage of new data and knowledge</u>' [NOTE that the submitter may have mistakenly requested that all of this be deleted from Policy 7, given that they also asked for Policy 7(b) and (d) to be amended].</p>
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10838	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Methods described in 3.11.4 Implementation Methods, other than Methods 3.11.4.7 and 3.11.4.8, and subject to the refinement of this position through the further submissions process.
Gaston, Jo and Andrew Submitter ID: 71267	PC1-1083	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Implementation Methods OR AMEND to adopt urban/farm environment plans AND AMEND to achieve the greatest benefits in high priority sub-catchments first AND ENSURE a high-function relationship with landowners and Waikato Regional Council is established AND ENSURE Council is decentralised and field officers positioned in smaller towns and communities AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach AND AMEND to ensure that where a Certified Industry Scheme does not exist industry bodies are encouraged to form a sub-catchment group to work together AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from this submission.
Hamilton, Malibu Submitter ID: 74083	PC1-9867	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure that methods are set out once a target is set.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5906	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND all the Implementation Methods under 3.11.4 by implementing a funding plan for all to contribute to, making sure the funds go back to help with mitigation controls and works, not into enforcement and policy making.
Lawson, John Submitter ID: 52942	PC1-11214	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure that methods are set out once a target is set AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure Waikato Regional Council develops a freshwater implementation and programme of change plan which includes the aforementioned elements.
MacInnes, Mathew Angus and Natasha Joyce Ani Submitter ID: 72980	PC1-4305	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to 3.11.4 a method to set up a monitoring and accounting system for diffuse discharges.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9332	Support the provision	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located.</u> "
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11758	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p><u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u></p>
McKenzie, Colin and Valerie Submitter ID: 71225	PC1-1588	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4 Implementation Methods by providing certainty in relation to the physical level of bottom lines and what the requirements and specified minimum standards are for Farm Environment Plans.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11907	Support the provision with amendments	<p>ADD a NEW Method to read: "<u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u></p> <p><u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u></p> <p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p><u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u></p>
New Zealand Forest Owners Association Inc Submitter ID: 73524	PC1-9953	Not stated	<p>AMEND PPC1 Methods (3.11.4) to provide an equitable regulation of diffuse sources of contaminants that requires the internalisation of adverse effects. This should include appropriate rules to control those activities and land uses that are contributing the most contaminants to the Waikato and Waipā rivers and reduce their contaminant loading.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that land use is not 'frozen', even on an interim basis</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide that if an allocation regime is to be adopted in future it should be based on a consistent foundation (such as Land Use Capability) treating all land consistently.</p>
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11605	Support the provision with amendments	<p>ADD a NEW Method to read: "<u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u></p> <p><u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u></p> <p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p><u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u></p>
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11857	Support the provision with amendments	<p>ADD a NEW Method to read: "<u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u></p> <p><u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u></p> <p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p><u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u></p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Oil Companies Submitter ID: 73716	PC1-2973	Support the provision	RETAIN Rules 3.11.5.1 - 3.11.5.7 without any modification
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6563	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4 Implementation Methods to ensure that the provisions of PPC1 or alternatively, the alternative approach proposed in the submission, are capable of implementation. AND AMEND Policy 7 by redrafting it as a NEW Method, with amendments to clarify that future allocation will not be grandparented or based on existing use OR ADD a new policy/method drafted to adopt the alternative approach proposed in the submission and to provide the basis for collection of information and further research.
Pickens and Tanneau, Craig and Julie Submitter ID: 74138	PC1-6601	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision has been sought for 3.11.4 Implementation Methods.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12033	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will: a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan. For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11709	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will: a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan. For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10582	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will: a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan. For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10003	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to address all research matters relating the PPC1.
Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508	PC1-5631	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4 Implementation Methods to provide for the development of a plan with buy in from farmers at a sub-catchment level to work out what is needed where and develop the plan around that,

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to ensure a funding plan is developed. Ensure the funds go back to help with mitigation controls and works, not into enforcement and policy making.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11806	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u>
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11933	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u>
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11656	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u>
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12272	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u>
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12127	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</p>
<p>Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105</p>	PC1-8076	Support the provision	<p>ADD a NEW Method to read: "<u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</p> <p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</p>
<p>Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173</p>	PC1-12211	Support the provision with amendments	<p>ADD a NEW Method to read: "<u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</p> <p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</p>
<p>Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356</p>	PC1-10466	Support the provision with amendments	<p>ADD a NEW Method to read: "<u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</p> <p><u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u></p> <p>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</p>
<p>van der Voorden, Vera and Nora Submitter ID: 74109</p>	PC1-11279	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND PPC1 to ensure that methods are set out once a target is set AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure Waikato Regional Council develops a freshwater implementation and programme of change plan which includes the aforementioned elements.</p>
<p>Volker, Peter Submitter ID: 73690</p>	PC1-10289	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND PPC1 by providing clear direction on how the PPC1 Permitted Activities will be monitored and reviewed, and about what penalties will be imposed for breaches. AMEND PPC1 to detail policies (3.11.3) and methods (3.11.4) for managing to the set targets, including responsibilities for meeting the target and how the policy will affect land users and others discharging contaminants, and how rules and resource consents will be adjusted.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12162	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u>
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12091	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u>
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3519	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to read: " <u>3.11.4.13 Decision support system</u> <u>The Waikato Regional Council working with regional stakeholders will:</u> <u>a. Develop a Decision Support System (DSS) to model the effectiveness of mitigation measures that are proposed to be put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level through any proposed Farm Environment Plan.</u> <u>For the purpose of Method 3.11.4.13, 'effectiveness' means the contribution of the proposed mitigation measures (whether individually or collectively) - that are put in place and implemented at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level - to reducing the diffuse discharge of contaminants within the sub-catchment where property and/or enterprise is located."</u>
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3101	Support the provision	AMEND 3.11.4 the provisions related to nitrogen management so that the methods can be implemented. AND AMEND the provisions related to commercial vegetable production so that the methods can be implemented.
Williams, Ian David Submitter ID: 71432	PC1-797	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Method to develop sub-catchment limits based on the scientific measurement and monitoring of contaminant levels within the sub-catchment waterways in such a way that farms in the catchment with Nitrogen Reference Points greater than the sub-catchment limit must endeavour to reduce their contaminant losses over time. And farms with a Nitrogen Reference Point below a certain level (e.g. 20kgsN/ha) should not have to do anything more.
Williamson, Terry Submitter ID: 71228	PC1-786	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for 3.11.4 Methods.

3.11.4.1 Working with others/Te mahi tahi me ētehi atu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6148	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.1.
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9467	Support the provision	AMEND the rules to provide for sub-catchment scale planning.
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6647	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the rules in PPC1 to include the sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4509	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-130	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to the rule provision 3.11.4.1 the allowance for sub-catchment approach, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1416	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Callaghan, Martyn Submitter ID: 74171	PC1-11428	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to provide a 50 per cent subsidy on the cost of fencing off waterways AND AMEND so that Iwi partners also provide funding to complete fencing as soon as financially possible AND AMEND to provide a rates reduction greater than the area of land taken out of production as an incentive to fence off waterways AND CLARIFY where District Council revenue from environmental taxes goes.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6376	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1. AND AMEND to include reference to efficiency and costs.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7642	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10750	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as notified.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-307	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to include allowance for a sub-catchment approach in the rules. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9803	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Genesis Energy Limited Submitter ID: 74052	PC1-8808	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4392	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as proposed.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3820	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 so there is an allowance for a sub-catchment approach in the rules.
Henson, Edgar	PC1-10518	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.1.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73631			
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4581	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-6029	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 so the allowance for the sub-catchment approach is included in the rules with any consequential amendments made.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10089	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6836	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1841	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to recognise land owners as key stakeholders.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-9273	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to provide for sub-catchment rules AND AMEND the rules around fencing and nitrogen levels AND AMEND AND CONSIDER how individuals who opt out of a sub-catchment approach will be treated and the impact on sub-catchment goals AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12287	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-10008	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 AND include Lumbercorp NZ Ltd in any working group or consultative group that is set up, particularly regarding the Waikare sub-catchment and development of a Waikare sub-catchment management plan.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3198	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as proposed.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9311	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3516	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11746	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11895	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9584	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8843	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4624	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
New Zealand Steel Ltd Submitter ID: 73790	PC1-3728	Support the provision	RETAIN Section 3.11.4.1.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11593	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11845	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3961	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as proposed.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7332	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to fund implementation by Universal Annual Charge as part of rates.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9423	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-6687	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 by making allowance for a sub-catchment approach in the rules with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-5339	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to provide for the allowance for a sub-catchment approach to be included in the rules with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12021	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11697	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6298	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10604	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10124	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.1 as it is currently written.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-9992	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to include land owners and managers in the list of stakeholders.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8580	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.1.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7199	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as proposed.
Scott, Fiona and John Submitter ID: 71350	PC1-862	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as proposed.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2631	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5370	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to allow for an individual sub-catchment approach in the rules.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-10379	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to better support an individual sub-catchment approach.
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5467	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to include landowners as stakeholders.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11114	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.1.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4103	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8120	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11794	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11988	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11643	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12255	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12070	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7986	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8386	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5094	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to include a sub-catchment approach in the rules. AND any consequential amendments arising from the submission process to include a sub-catchment approach.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12198	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10366	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6799	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as proposed.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3839	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to include landowners in the named list of stakeholders.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12141	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-11982	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3407	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to read: "Working with others <u>Waikato and Waipā River Iwi partners and Regional Stakeholders.</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>regional</u> stakeholders including..."
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11357	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6753	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4246	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-933	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to include a sub-catchment approach in the rules. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process to include a sub-catchment approach.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11544	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.1.

3.11.4.2 Certified Industry Scheme/Te kaupapa ā-ahumahi kua whai tohu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
AFFCO New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 74140	PC1-7687	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 and all other places in PPC1 to change " Certified Industry Scheme " to " <u>Certified Sector Scheme</u> ".
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-703	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to ensure that farmers are enabled to write their own Farm Environment Plans which serve to enhance mitigation through education and support AND AMEND to ensure that Certified Farm Environment Planners are provided with Code of Conduct training to ensure that information provided by the farmer remains confidential. Alternatively, relevant information can be obtained from National Animal Identification and Tracing or Statistics New Zealand.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6152	Support the provision with amendments	Method 3.11.4.2: AMEND to provide further and better particulars regarding the process and timing for the establishment of Certified Industry Schemes, including a commitment that these will be listed/available on the Waikato Regional Council website by 22 October 2017 AND AMEND provide further and better particulars regarding criteria for certifying industry schemes. [Refer to relief sought for Rule 3.11.5.3 and Rule 3.11.5.4]
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10911	Oppose the provision	DELETE Method 3.11.4.2.
Auckland Regional Public Health Service Submitter ID: 71612	PC1-10178	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11495	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 and associated Schedules, Policies and Rules to expand criteria for certified industry schemes, auditing and reporting processes.
Buckley, Carol Submitter ID: 71421	PC1-2691	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1417	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6377	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7762	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to include a provision to allow the adoption of Farm Environment Plans that meet the criteria for information required by the Council without being prepared or monitored by a 'Certified' professional. AND AMEND the rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020) - " <u>1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</u> <u>2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and</u> <u>3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and</u> <u>4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C.</u> " AND REMOVE the reference to priority catchments and associated dates from the Matters of Control in the rules.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10786	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "3.11.4.2 Certified Industry Scheme... ...Agreements will include: c. Information <u>provision sharing</u> d. Aggregate Collective reporting on Certified Industry Scheme implementation; e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and...</u> "
Darke, Anthony and Adana Submitter ID: 72666	PC1-6467	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 so that the application of rules are low cost and with limited bureaucracy.
Dean, David Submitter ID: 73782	PC1-4659	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7644	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10751	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.2.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9830	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will develop a work <u>collaboratively with industry to ensure an agreed</u> certification process <u>is applied for industry bodies</u> as per the standards outlined in Schedule 2."
Findlay, James Thomas Submitter ID: 73509	PC1-9860	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.2.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-5997	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD a provision for discretion to allow Farm Environment Plans to be prepared by someone other than a Certified Farm Environment Planner. AND AMEND rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020): <u>"1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and</u> <u>2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and</u> <u>3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and</u> <u>4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C."</u> AND AMEND to remove reference to priority catchments and associated dates from Matters of Control.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4393	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2 as proposed.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5723	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 by using a more certain process for a Certified Industry Scheme such as operating under a resource consent process.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10522	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.2.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4582	Support the provision	RETAIN Section 3.11.4.2.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10090	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6837	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Jodean Farms Submitter ID: 73439	PC1-7009	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to confirm that 'best management practice' is also 'best practicable options'.
Kenna, Grant and Catherine Submitter ID: 73771	PC1-5010	Support the provision with amendments	ENSURE reasonable limits on Waikato Regional Council expenditure. 3.11.4.2 AND ENSURE that families and their employees can be supported as well as implement the requirements placed on their businesses by PPC1.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3199	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2 as proposed.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8040	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9313	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision</u> sharing; d. <u>Aggregate</u> Collective reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11747	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision</u> sharing; d. <u>Aggregate</u> Collective reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11896	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision</u> sharing; d. <u>Aggregate</u> Collective reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9586	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.2 to read: "3.11.4.2 Certified <u>Industry Sector</u> Scheme Waikato Regional Council will develop an <u>industry a sector</u> certification process for <u>sector industry</u> bodies as per the standards outlined in Schedule 2. The Certified <u>Industry Sector</u> Scheme will include formal agreements between parties. Agreements will include: a. Provision for management of the Certified <u>Industry Sector</u> Schemes; b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans; c. Information sharing;

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			d. Aggregate reporting on Certified Industry Sector Scheme implementation; and e. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Sector Schemes."
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8848	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2648	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.2.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4626	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11594	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisions</u> sharing; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11846	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisions</u> sharing; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3962	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2 as proposed.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6564	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 so that it is consistent with the alternative approach proposed in the submission and include the requirement for a resource consent to establish the Certified Industry Scheme AND AMEND by limiting the use of a Certified Industry Schemes to the implementation of specified minimum standards defined as the Best Practicable Options for the activities AND AMEND so that those administering OVERSEER hold appropriate qualifications including the requirement for a Certificate of Completion in Sustainable Nutrient Management in New Zealand and a Certificate of Completion in Advanced Sustainable Nutrient Management from Massey University. [Refer to the relief sought Schedule B and the alternative approach proposed in the submission, including in relation to the application of the Overseer Model]
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7333	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9425	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12022	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisions</u> sharing;

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			d. Aggregate <u>Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11698	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisions</u> sharing ; d. Aggregate <u>Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6299	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10560	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisions</u> sharing ; d. Aggregate <u>Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme;</u> f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and</u> e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10125	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 as follows: " Certified <u>Certification of</u> Industry Schemes Waikato Regional Council will develop a <u>work collaboratively with industry to ensure an agreed certification process is applied for industry bodies</u> as per the standards outlined in Schedule 2. The Ccertified Industry Scheme will include formal agreements between parties. Agreements will include:" AND ADOPT the definitions sought in this submission relating to certification programmes.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8581	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.2.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7206	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2 as proposed.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2632	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Sinclair, Andrew and Louise Submitter ID: 74047	PC1-4744	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Sinclair Family Trust Submitter ID: 72029	PC1-6808	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11115	Support the provision with amendments	Provide further and better particulars regarding the process and timing for the establishment of Certified Industry Schemes, including a commitment that these will be listed/available on the Waikato Regional Council website by 22 October 2017. AND provide further and better particulars regarding criteria for certifying industry schemes. AND refer to relief sought for Rule 3.11.5.3 and Rule 3.11.5.4.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9340	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to Method 3.11.4.2 a qualification to the Certified Farm Environment Planner and Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor requirements that allows the operator of an enterprise or property to take the role of the Certified Farm Environment Planner and Certified Farm Nutrient Advisor for that enterprise or property.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11795	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisionsharing</u> ; d. <u>AggregateCollective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11989	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisionsharing</u> ; d. <u>AggregateCollective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11644	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisionsharing</u> ; d. <u>AggregateCollective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12256	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisionsharing</u> ; d. <u>AggregateCollective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12071	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provisionsharing</u> ; d. <u>AggregateCollective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7988	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision sharing</u> ; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8210	Oppose the provision	DELETE all reference to Certified Industry Schemes from PPC1.
Tierney, Colm and Gaynor Submitter ID: 73091	PC1-7711	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9776	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to provide information on criteria for certifying industry schemes by 22 October 2017.
Tuakau Proteins Limited Submitter ID: 73915	PC1-3350	Support the provision with amendments	REPLACE 3.11.4.2 throughout PPC1 'Certified Industry Scheme' with 'Certified Sector Scheme'.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12199	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision sharing</u> ; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10389	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision sharing</u> ; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes."
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6801	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2 as proposed.
van der Voorden, Vera and Nora Submitter ID: 74109	PC1-11287	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12143	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision sharing</u> ; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ;

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes.</u> "
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12080	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision sharing</u> ; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes.</u> "
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3408	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.2 to read: "Certified Industry Scheme... b. Oversight, and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans: c. Information <u>provision sharing</u> ; d. <u>Aggregate Collective</u> reporting on Certified... e. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by the Certified Industry Scheme</u> ; f. <u>Process for dealing with non-compliance by individual members of the Certified Industry Scheme; and e.g. Consistency across the various Certified Industry Schemes.</u> "
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11358	Oppose the provision	DELETE Method 3.11.4.2 and renumber the subsequent methods accordingly.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6754	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7506	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Method 3.11.4.2.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4248	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.2.

3.11.4.3 Farm Environment Plans/Ngā Mahere Taiao ā-Pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-704	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure that farmers may choose mitigation options not modelled in OVERSEER. AND AMEND to ensure that farmers are enabled to write their own Farm Environment Plans which serve to enhance mitigation through education and support. AND AMEND to ensure that Certified Farm Environment Planners are provided with Code of Conduct training to ensure that information provided by the farmer remains confidential. Alternatively, relevant information can be obtained from NAIT or Statistics NZ.
Anselmi, Denzil Peter Submitter ID: 72614	PC1-5143	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide for Farm Environment Plans to be prepared by any person, but must be approved by a person with appropriate certification.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6156	Support the provision	Method 3.11.4.3: AMEND to provide further and better particulars regarding Waikato Regional Council's expectations as to standard and content.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			[Refer to relief sought regarding farming activity rules]
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10912	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "... A Farm Environment Plan will be prepared by a certified person as per the requirements outlined in Schedule 1, and will assess the risk of diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens and specify actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions in the discharges of those contaminants <u>which ensure that targets and limits for sub-catchments are being met as required by consent documents....</u> "
Auckland Regional Public Health Service Submitter ID: 71612	PC1-10179	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3.
Baldwin, Gray and Marilyn Submitter ID: 72499	PC1-10040	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure Council subsidise the cost of creating and auditing Farm Environment Plans through Central Government assistance from the collection of GST from tourism OR AMEND to ensure Council subsidises the cost of creating and auditing Farm Environment Plans through contributions from hydro-power companies, as they have contributed to the degradation of the Waikato River OR AMEND to ensure Council subsidises the cost of creating and auditing Farm Environment Plans through increasing rates on the wider urban community who will benefit from the clean river.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4526	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN in Method 3.11.4.3 Farm Environment Plans for larger properties. AND AMEND to provide for small, non-commercial properties to be inspected without the need for a Farm Environment Plan.
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11413	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND method 3.11.4.3 to provide clarification on slope in paddocks used for commercial vegetable production where topography is variable across paddocks, in relation to the 15 degree threshold AND AMEND to broaden the definition of a Certified Farm Planner to encompass experience as a qualification and to ensure that enough planners area available to meet Farm Environment Plan demand.
Barton, Rachel and Jonathan Submitter ID: 71425	PC1-3862	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide for Farm Environment Plan modifications to make it more cost effective over a longer period, AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point OR AMEND to provide for a national policy on nitrogen to be developed. AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER model due to its inaccuracy. AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions to provide for national standards and excess 18 SU to fence all waterways. AND AMEND to ensure Regional Council changes their culture and how they manage the environment, including being more hands on and involved with communities and not at arm's length.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11496	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 in accordance with changes sought to Schedule 1. AND DELETE OR AMEND the requirement for a Certified Farm Environment Planner. AND AMEND to introduce greater prioritisation of where Farm Environment Plans are required. AND AMEND to provide a greater link to Farm Environment Plan priorities and empowering a sub-catchment approach between Methods 3.11.4.3 and 3.11.4.5.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8031	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to exclude drystock farms from preparing Farm Environment Plans.
Bromham, Alexander David Clive & Judith Leigh Submitter ID: 73906	PC1-3479	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 so council develops software tools and templates which enable landowners to develop their own Farm Environment Plans AND allow professionals and consultations to be optionally used to develop Farm Environment Plans AND ensure there is no cost for a landowner to use Farm Environment Plan templates/tools

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ensure Council has the option to use Farm Environment Plan templates/tools to monitor and assess Farm Environment Plans.
Brown, Peter Submitter ID: 72628	PC1-9818	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Method 3.11.4.3 requirement to have a Farm Environment Plan prepared by a Certified Farm Environment Planner.
Buckley, Carol Submitter ID: 71421	PC1-2692	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3 a tailored, risk-based Farm Environment Plan AND enable experienced land users to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based on a template.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1419	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3 a tailored, risk-based Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to enable experienced land users to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based on a template.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6378	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3. AND AMEND PPC1 to permit land users with adequate experience and capabilities to be able to work with a Waikato Regional Council run approved industry or scheme and be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based on a common template. AND AMEND PPC1 to include an auditing process which is independent of the farmer, the Certified Farm Environment Planner and the Waikato Regional Council.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7765	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to include a provision to allow the adoption of Farm Environment Plans that meet the criteria for information required by the Council without being prepared or monitored by a 'Certified' professional. AND AMEND the Rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020) - "1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and 3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and 4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C." AND REMOVE from the Rules the reference to priority catchments and associated dates from the Matters of Control in the rules.
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4767	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Method 3.11.4.3 requirement for certified personnel to complete Farm Environment Plans and Nitrogen Reference Points. Method 3.11.4.3: AMEND so individuals can complete Farm Environment Plans and Nitrogen Reference Points and be audited by Waikato Regional Council. AND AMEND to add a template that can be used by the landowner/manager to complete a Farm Environment Plan and Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to provide training for individuals who want to complete their own Farm Environment Plans and derive their own Nitrogen Reference Points.
Clapcott, Anson Submitter ID: 73149	PC1-4210	Support the provision	RETAIN Farm Environment Plans in Method 3.11.4.3.
Clapcott, Sarah V Submitter ID: 73723	PC1-5008	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3 Farm Environment Plans.
Clarke, Campbell Submitter ID: 73032	PC1-9523	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to enable farmers to write Farm Environment Plans from a template provided by Waikato Regional Council AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are valid for 20 years.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097	PC1-7763	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to allow flexibility to include a mitigation approach. AND AMEND to extend timeline as there is no evidence that there are sufficient qualified Farm Environment Planners to meet workload.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10788	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "3.11.4.3 Farm Environment Plans Waikato Regional Council will prepare.....will assess the risk of diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens and specify the <u>mitigation actions</u> to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions in the discharges of those contaminants. Waikato Regional Council will develop guidance for risk assessments, auditing and compiling Farm Environment Plans . Waikato Regional Council will take a risk based approach to monitoring Farm Environment Plans , starting with more a <u>standardised monitoring programme</u> . Less frequent monitoring and then moving to monitoring would be based on risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>At least 10% of sites would be assessed by this method</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking a</u> Robust <u>robust</u> third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring will be required."
Coster, Paul Submitter ID: 72959	PC1-4100	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure that Farm Environment Plan costs are controlled by Waikato Regional Council. Costs should be set according to property size and subsidised by Waikato Regional Council. AND AMEND to ensure that on-farm activities to improve water quality are prioritised to enable the most important work to be carried out first.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9807	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to allow owners to prepare Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to provide for separate, reliable measures for the discharge of sediment, nitrogen, phosphorous and microbial pathogens AND AMEND to provide for a Council subsidy for Farm Environment Plan costs AND AMEND to clarify penalties and enforcement for not preparing or implementing a Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans for each land use block rather than the whole property where there is mixed use AND AMEND to provide alternatives to the OVERSEER Model AND AMEND to clarify how Farm Environment Plan auditing and contaminant monitoring will occur and how they will be funded.
Dean, David Submitter ID: 73782	PC1-4660	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7645	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.3 tailored, risk-based Farm Environment Plan approach. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to enable land users with adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan, based on a common template.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10752	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to place greater emphasis on the overall goal for Farm Environment Plans.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-639	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide clarity around funding and testing AND AMEND so that land owners prepare Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to extend the time frame for when Farm Environment Plans are due AND CLARIFY penalties for not having a Farm Environment Plan and how this will be enforced

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to establish separate alternative measurements for nitrogen, phosphorus and pathogens AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works AND AMEND to include a Council subsidy for costs.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1154	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to focus on land use capability of individual properties and work with all stakeholders including sub-catchment groups to develop a technically robust and economically sustainable Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to extend the timelines to complete Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND to ensure the potential high cost of completing a Farm Environment Plan is addressed or subsidised.
Empson, Alan Jephson Howard Submitter ID: 74152	PC1-9098	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to give relief to the lower quartile of nitrogen loss farmers and only those in the higher quartile should be put to this expense.
Falconer, Chris Submitter ID: 72027	PC1-3987	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide for farm and industry scale mitigations that result from new evidence being presented, or technology providing alternative mitigations. OR such other relief that will address the issue raised in this submission.
Farm Environment Trust (Waikato) Submitter ID: 73798	PC1-5059	Support the provision	Method 3.11.4.3: AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are individually focused but able to be audited with consequences. AND AMEND so that the outcome of the Farm Environment Plans has to show the economic impact to the individual farm.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9831	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure it can be implemented as intended, working with approved nationally consistent industry certification schemes.
Findlay, James Thomas Submitter ID: 73509	PC1-9861	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.4.3 to CLARIFY which independent body will be contracted to authorise suitable people to prepare the Farm Environment Plan and other plans including the OVERSEER Model assessments.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-5998	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD provision for discretion to allow Farm Environment Plans to be prepared by someone other than a Certified Farm Environment Planner. AND AMEND rules to ensure the following conditions apply to a controlled activity (after 1 July 2020): "1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. A Nitrogen Reference Point is calculated for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B and was provided to the Waikato Regional Council within the period 1 September 2018 to 31 March 2019; and 3. The five year rolling average does not exceed the Nitrogen Reference Point calculated in accordance with condition 2 from the date on which the Nitrogen Reference Point is provided to the Waikato Regional Council; and 4. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C." AND AMEND to remove reference to priority catchments and associated dates from Matters of Control.
Fursdon, Sonia Submitter ID: 73999	PC1-9328	Not stated	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.3.
Genetic Technologies Ltd Submitter ID: 73953	PC1-3255	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3.
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2320	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE reference in Method 3.11.4.3 to requiring a 'certified person' to prepare Farm Environment Plans. DELETE the proposal to develop of a certification process for 'professionals to develop, certify, and monitor Farm Environment Plans.' AND ADD that auditing of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken by Waikato Regional Council.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4394	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3 a tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to enable land users who have adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry or scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Hamilton, Malibu Submitter ID: 74083	PC1-10361	Not stated	AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are required by consent rather than permitted activities. AND AMEND to require audits to assess farm practice against Farm Environment Plans
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5756	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 by replacing OR supplementing the Farm Environment Plans with Best Practicable Options for all land use activities to be adopted within workable but prompt time frames.
Hannon, Richard Garland Submitter ID: 71445	PC1-6989	Oppose the provision	DELETE Method 3.11.4.3.
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-241	Oppose the provision	DELETE Method 3.11.4.3.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10523	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.3.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7810	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide clarification on slope and fencing requirements on hill country where topography is variable across paddocks and adjoining watercourses. AND AMEND the definition of a Certified Farm Environment Planner to encompass experience as a qualification and to ensure that enough planners are available to meet demand. AND AMEND to enable landowner accreditation to allow landowners who meet criteria set by an industry body and Waikato Regional Council to develop their own Farm Environment Plans.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4583	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Section 3.11.4.3 regarding a tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND Section 3.11.4.3 to enable land users who have adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry or scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10091	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3
Hurley, Sonia Kerr Submitter ID: 74146	PC1-7126	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Method 3.11.4.3.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6838	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.3 tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to enable land users with adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry or scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Jodean Farms Submitter ID: 73439	PC1-7011	Support the provision	RETAIN Section 3.11.4.3.
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-811	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 so that funding from Waikato Regional Council is provided.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5491	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to enable farmers to produce their own Farm Environment Plans, with Waikato Regional Council providing guidelines to assist.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Kenna, Grant and Catherine Submitter ID: 73771	PC1-5011	Support the provision with amendments	ENSURE reasonable limits on Waikato Regional Council expenditure. 3.11.4.3 AND ENSURE that families and their employees can be supported as well as implement the requirements placed on their businesses by PPC1.
Kerr, Ian D Submitter ID: 73056	PC1-4717	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Section 3.11.4.3 so council develops a template for use by the farmer to develop a Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND PPC1 to remove the certification process. AND AMEND PPC1 so any monitoring and auditing of Farm Environment Plans will impose no cost on the farmer.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1843	Oppose the provision	AMEND to develop requirements of Farm Environment Plans and include these in PPC1.
Langlands, Neil Submitter ID: 74128	PC1-8387	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide a more realistic tailored, balanced, and case by case approach to Farm Environment Plans.
Loft, Patricia Submitter ID: 73495	PC1-9843	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide robust training for consultants who are preparing the Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND to include robust monitoring and revision mechanisms. AND AMEND so priorities in Farm Environment Plan for the most needed changes.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12288	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.3 tailored, risk-based Farm Environment Plan approach. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to enable land users with adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan, based on a common template.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3200	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3's tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to enable land users who have adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry or scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Mackenzie, Malcolm John and Alison Nancy Submitter ID: 71187	PC1-153	Not stated	For properties of modest scale, Waikato Regional Council should prepare templates that could be completed by the landowner to reduce compliance costs. (Method 3.11.4.3)
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip Submitter ID: 71205	PC1-680	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to extend the timeframes for the Farm Environment Plans.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-310	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to focus more on mitigation of contaminants/damage rather than enforcement of the rules.
MacLachlan, Lin and Adrienne Submitter ID: 73074	PC1-3715	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure Farm Environment Plans will identify contaminants that can be mitigated by property owners, rather than a blanket approach. AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for the completion of Farm Environment Plans.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8027	Oppose the provision	AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are only required when 50% of the farm is in the Waipā or Waikato catchment.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4445	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9316	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of <u>Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.</u> "
Masters, Stuart Bruce, Melvah Joy and Brendon James Submitter ID: 72445	PC1-3854	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure that more monitoring, better science and proposals, and requirements are specific to individual properties and the effect they have on their local waterway. AND AMEND to ensure the costs of Certified Farm Environment Planners are met by Waikato Regional Council or the Government.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11748	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of <u>Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.</u> "
McLaughlin, Robyn and Peter Submitter ID: 72984	PC1-10937	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to use the OVERSEER Model only as a tool to indicate estimated nitrogen losses AND AMEND to identify farming systems and practices, soil types, climate and typography that contribute to high nitrogen losses AND AMEND to remove the requirement to use Overseer in a Farm Environment Plan where nitrogen loss is estimated to be less than 25kg/ha AND AMEND to design a template to identify farming systems that contribute significantly to contaminant levels and require these farms to complete a more comprehensive Farm Environment Plan.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11897	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of <u>Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.</u> "
Meier, Peter Submitter ID: 72622	PC1-9491	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure a fund or other mechanism is established to support and enable land owners to fully fund environmental initiatives as indicated in their Farm Environment Plans.
Miller, Alexander Dane	PC1-361	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to extend the timeframe for professionals to oversee the development of templates to reduce the cost of preparing Farm Environment Plans.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71212			
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8850	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2649	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.3.
New Zealand Institute of Primary Industry Management - Waikato Branch Submitter ID: 73558	PC1-8447	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 by inserting an additional schedule to 3.11.4.3 which defines the process for auditing of Farm Environment Plans, OR AMEND PPC1 by adding a new method which defines the process for auditing of Farm Environment Plans.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4627	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3 and ensure that the level of information and actions is relevant to the land use and commensurate with the effect on the environment.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11595	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11847	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Nichol, Peter Submitter ID: 71207	PC1-507	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to a simplified Farm Environment Plan that is not so costly.
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3964	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3 AND AMEND to enable land users, who have adequate experience and capabilities, to work with an approved industry scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to develop their own Farm Environment Plans based upon a common template.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6919	Oppose the provision	DELETE Method 3.11.4.3 OR AMEND so that Method 3.11.4.3 is consistent with the alternative approach proposed in the submission which incorporates aspects of the Farm Environment Plan into the permitted activity standards, and relies on the Farm Environment Plan only as a means of providing information to support applications for a resource consent.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-169	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide an unbiased method of developing any Farm Environment Plan. In addition, the submission, whilst not asking for specific changes, questions the validity and or need for the PPC1 Farm Environment Plan processes that require approval by the Chief Executive Officer.
Oliver, Duncan Submitter ID: 71870	PC1-10902	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide a template or assistance to Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to ensure that Farm Environment Plans are practical.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9426	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3.
Pamu Farms of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74000	PC1-6004	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to explore bonded compliance mechanisms for Farm Environment Plans in addition to consent enforcement.
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1020	Support the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.4.3 rather than consultants have more land owner input into Farm Environment Plan development. AND AMEND to consider financial subsidies for Farm Environment Plans.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4447	Support the provision with amendments	ADD commentary to Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure farmers and rural professionals have input into the development of a menu of Best Management Practices and minimum standards to meet Objective 3.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12023	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11699	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Potter, Neil and Helen Submitter ID: 72823	PC1-4801	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1, science based testing is needed to prove what are Best Management Practices to create on accurate Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plan includes an estimated timeframe for the work to be done, along with the provision to change this as situation changes with seasonal and market influences. AND MAKE any consequential amendments including objectives, polices and rule or restructuring of PPC1 to give effect to the relief sought.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6300	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3,

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ADD provision for Waikato Regional Council to provide Best Practice Management guidelines and mitigations that apply to a range of farming practices, land types and other biophysical factors so that they can be easily included in all Farm Environment Plans and applied across all properties and enterprises within the region.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11169	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND method 3.11.4.3 to include experience as a qualification through broadening the Certified Farm Environment Planner definition AND AMEND to ensure a guidance document is provided, including clarification on slope interpretation and fencing, stock watering and stock crossing requirements.
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4804	Oppose the provision	REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.3 with a Best Management Practice approach with permitted activity conditions above which a consent would be required.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10562	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking risk assessments</u> ,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised monitoring programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on risk assessment and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.</u> "
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10126	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.3. AND AMEND the certification process for the preparation and certification of Farm Environment Plans by adopting the Certified Nutrient Management Advisor programme. AND ADOPT the definitions sought in this submission relating to certification programmes.
Reese, Kate and Aaron Submitter ID: 72961	PC1-7844	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to explain how disputes between landowners and Certified Farm Environment Planners will be resolved.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-9993	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 as follows: " Waikato Regional Council will prepare parameters and requirements for the development of a certification process for professionals to develop, certify and monitor Farm Environment Plans in a consistent approach across the region. A Farm Environment Plan will be prepared by a certified person as per the requirements outlined in Schedule 1, and The landowner will prepare, maintain and retain at all times a Farm Environment Plan in accordance with Waikato Regional Council guidelines. The Farm Environment Plan will assess the risk of diffuse discharges... "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8582	Support the provision	AMEND PPC1 to reflect that Waikato Regional Council will take a risk based approach to monitoring Farm Environment Plans, starting with more frequent monitoring and then moving to monitoring based on risk assessment, and to reflect a need for robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7207	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN a tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to enable land users who have adequate experience and capabilities to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Scott, Fiona and John Submitter ID: 71350	PC1-863	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3 as proposed.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1101	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide for longer timeframes to complete Farm Environment Plans.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2633	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Farm Environment Plans in Method 3.11.4.3 AND AMEND to enable land users that are capable and experienced to become accredited through a certified industry scheme to develop their own Farm Environment Plans according to a template.
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5468	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to ensure Farm Environment Plans are only required when Waikato Regional Council can demonstrate that a property has a considerable contaminant discharge.
Sinclair, Andrew and Louise Submitter ID: 74047	PC1-4745	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3.
Smyth, Mark Stewart Jonas Submitter ID: 71410	PC1-1203	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 and Schedule 1 to extend the time frame for preparing and completing Farm Environment Plans.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11117	Support the provision with amendments	Provide further and better particulars regarding Waikato Regional Council's expectations as to standard and content. AND refer to relief sought regarding farming activity rules.
Stubbs and Brown, Ben and Rebecca Submitter ID: 73924	PC1-5015	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide a Farm Environment Plan with milestones. Council to check compliance without additional expense to the farmers, unless non-compliant.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8121	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.3, AND AMEND to include provision of a funding stream to assist in the development and implementation of Farm Environment Plans.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11796	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11990	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11645	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>more standardised monitoring programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.
Templeton, Heather and Murray Submitter ID: 71219	PC1-1710	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on current and future management practices. AND AMEND the time-frames for the development of Farm Environment Plans to reflect the lack of qualified Farm Environmental Planners.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12258	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>more standardised monitoring programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12072	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>more standardised monitoring programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7992	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>more standardised monitoring programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8209	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.1 to ensure that past and future discharges are accurately recorded AND ensure that Farm Environment Plan implementation is monitored.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3413	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to require a frequent and comprehensive monitoring programme to audit Farm Environment Plans.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
TIM Nominees Submitter ID: 73964	PC1-8439	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.3.
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5779	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "...Waikato Regional Council ... for professionals to develop, certify and monitor audit Farm Environment Plans in a consistent approach across the region. A Farm Environment Plan will be prepared by a certified person as per the requirements outlined in Schedule 1, and will assess the risk of diffuse discharges..."
Trinity Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 72608	PC1-9777	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to make provision for landholders to appeal their Farm Environment Plans.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12201	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10392	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6802	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.3's tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to enable land users, who have adequate experience and capabilities, to work with an approved industry or scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12146	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,... Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised</u> monitoring <u>programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking</u> robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans. "
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3409	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare... and microbial pathogens and specify <u>the range of relevant mitigation</u> actions to reduce those risks in order to bring about reductions... develop guidance for <u>undertaking</u> risk assessments,..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Waikato Regional Council will... Farm Environment Plans, starting with more <u>standardised monitoring programme</u> and then <u>potentially</u> moving to <u>less frequent</u> monitoring based <u>on</u> risk assessment <u>and the outcome of previous monitoring results</u> . <u>Waikato Regional Council will prepare an audit schedule for undertaking robust third party audit (independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring of Farm Environment Plans and a randomised method for the selection of Farm Environment Plans.</u> "
Waikato Environment Centre Submitter ID: 73436	PC1-6237	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide for monitoring of compliance to be undertaken by a truly independent party
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3102	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will prepare parameters and minimum requirements for the development of a certification process for professionals <u>Farm Environment Planners</u> to develop, certify and monitor Farm Environment Plans in a consistent approach across the region. A The Farm Environment Plan will be prepared by a certified person as per the requirements outlined in Schedule 1, and will assess the risk of diffuse discharges of... Waikato Regional Council will take a <u>risk based approach to monitoring Farm Environment Plans, starting with more frequent monitoring and then moving to monitoring based on risk assessment. Robust third party audit (independent of the farmer/landowner and Certified Farm Environment Planner) and monitoring will be required."</u>
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11359	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to read: " Waikato Regional Council will prepare parameters and minimum requirements for the development of a certification process for professionals to develop, certify and monitor Farm Environment Plans in a consistent approach across the region. A Farm Environment Plan will be prepared by a certified <u>an appropriately qualified or experienced person as per the requirements...</u> in order to bring about reductions in the discharges of those contaminants. Waikato Regional Council will develop guidance for risk assessments, auditing and compiling Farm Environment Plans. ...(independent of the farmer and Certified Farm Environment Planner/Plan author) and monitoring will be required."
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2125	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to provide Best Practice Management Guidelines and mitigations that apply to a range of farming practices, land types and other biophysical factors so that they can be included in Farm Environment Plans and applied across all properties and enterprises within the region.
Waitaka Farming Partnership Submitter ID: 73441	PC1-6416	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to allow more flexibility in Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to recognise in PPC1 that flexibility will allow farmers to change to meet demands AND AMEND to recognise in PPC1 that farming is the backbone of New Zealand's economy.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6756	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.3 tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to enable land users with adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry or scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7508	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision requested for Method 3.11.4.3.
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6157	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 by allowing farmers to either hire the services of a certified Farm Environment Planner or write the Farm Environment Plan themselves, as long as it complies with the minimum requirements set by the Waikato Regional Council.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3864	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 so that Farm Environment Plans define how the farm manages environmental quality, rather than the use of blanket rules AND ENSURE that the cost of producing a Farm Environment Plan through a certified planner is not prohibitive and supported by the council

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND the timescales for completion of Farm Environment Plans to be realistic with adequate certified planners in place.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8837	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to require the certified person to work with the land based industry proprietors in an educational manner, not as an auditor.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4257	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.3 tailored, risk based Farm Environment Plan approach AND AMEND to provide for the Farm Environment Plan time frame to be negotiated between the Farm Environment Planner and the farmer AND AMEND to enable land users who have adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry or scheme run by the Waikato Regional Council and be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan based upon a common template.
Woods, Paula and Ken Submitter ID: 73806	PC1-2463	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.4.3.
Wright, Nathan John Submitter ID: 72624	PC1-3089	Support the provision	No specific relief requested for Method 3.11.4.3.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11545	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.3 to enable land users with adequate experience and capabilities to work with an approved industry scheme, run by Waikato Regional Council, to be accredited to develop their own Farm Environment Plan, based on a common template.

3.11.4.4 Lakes and Whangamarino Wetland/Ngā Roto me ngā Repo o Whangamarino

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10922	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to ensure at a minimum maintenance, or where degraded, enhancement during the period of PPC1 operation AND AMEND to apply short term standards and targets based on appropriate attributes such as Trophic Level Indicator and ensure they are shown in the attribute table for the Lakes Freshwater Management Units AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.4(g) to read: "Develop include a set of short term water quality attribute targets for each Freshwater Management Unit <u>as a minimum state to improve from in achieving the desired state.</u> "
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11414	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND method 3.11.4.4 to specifically include management of pest species.
Bodley, Jefferis William Submitter ID: 73429	PC1-2201	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN in Method 3.11.4.4 working with others in relation to lakes and the Whangamarino Wetland. AND RETAIN managing pest weeds and fish. AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the objectives, policies and rules in the Waikato and Waipā catchments.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6379	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the 'working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland' and the 'managing pest weeds and fish' sections of Method 3.11.4.4.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7646	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.4 approach of working with others, AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4 (d). AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the objectives, policies and rules for the Waikato and Waipā catchments.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10753	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to implement and action existing lake management plans and strategies as a priority. AND AMEND to provide greater certainty regarding the management of shallow lakes, including providing objectives, targets and limits for the future management and enhancement of shallow lakes. AND AMEND to ensure that existing farm plans are enforced and the expansion of work on private properties, beyond works already undertaken on Council and public conservation estate reserves, be undertaken as a matter of priority. This should include; retirement of wetland areas, increasing setbacks from waterways, and design and construction of sediment traps in key locations. AND AMEND so that where there is an evidence-based description of the problem, the focus needs to be on using this information in implementing lake catchment plans. AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4 (d), (e), (f) and (g)
Ellmers, Fiona Mary Submitter ID: 73313	PC1-5942	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to include water quality analysis of different types and levels of E.coli AND AMEND to include provisions to decrease Koi Carp numbers in Lake Waikare and connected lowland rivers and Whangamarino.
Falconer, Chris Submitter ID: 72027	PC1-3990	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4 b.i. to read "...in consultation with the community <u>and stakeholder collaboration.</u> " AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.4(d) as follows: "Work towards managing the presence of pest weeds, and fish <u>and wildfowl</u> in the shallow lakes..." Or such other relief that will address the issue raised in this submission.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9832	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4.
Fulton Hogan Limited Submitter ID: 74048	PC1-10869	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4(g) to read: "Develop a set of 10-year water quality attribute targets^ for each land Freshwater Management Unit."
GBC Winstone Submitter ID: 73992	PC1-3611	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 g. as follows: "Develop a set of 10-year water quality attribute targets^ for each lake..."
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4395	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN or REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland. AND RETAIN managing pest weeds and fish. AND REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 d to include Whangamarino Wetland AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Hamilton & Waikato Tourism Submitter ID: 73493	PC1-9444	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4.
Hamilton City Council Submitter ID: 74051	PC1-11039	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 as follows: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others, will:... b. <u>With Community involvement,</u> Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include:... ba. 'Community' in b includes relevant territorial authorities."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10524	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.4.
Hill, John Cyril & Janice Mary Submitter ID: 71261	PC1-405	Support the provision	ADD 3.11.4.4 a method for lake flushing to address the sediment issue. By creating a canal (of 1 km) from the Waikato River to Lake Ohinewai and then flowing through the existing canal into Lake Rotokawau and through the existing canal to Lake Waikare.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7816	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 and targets to include the management of Koi Carp.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4679	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4 and working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland (withdrawn area). AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4 and managing pest weeds and fish. AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6839	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN or REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland AND RETAIN managing pest weeds and fish AND REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4(d) to include Whangamarino Wetland AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9768	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to provide more recognition of the effects of carp and catfish and continued control efforts.
Kenna, Grant and Catherine Submitter ID: 73771	PC1-5012	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to include Canadian Geese to be specifically mentioned in the method. AND AMEND to develop strategies to reduce Canadian Geese along with the other pests.
Kenna, Maurice James Submitter ID: 72629	PC1-2858	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to include Canadian Geese as a contaminating species. AND AMEND to develop and implement a plan to deal with Canadian Geese.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12289	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.4 approach of working with others AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4 (d) AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the objectives, policies and rules for the Waikato and Waipā catchments.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-10010	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4 AND include Lumbercorp NZ Ltd in any working group or consultative group set up for Lake Waikare sub-catchment planning.
Lyons-Montgomery, Stephen Submitter ID: 73449	PC1-9987	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to include trout and non-native water fowl as pest species.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3259	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN or REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland AND RETAIN managing pest weeds and fish AND REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 (d) to include Whangamarino Wetland AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9317	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			b.c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11749	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with othersstakeholders , will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a.b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b.c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11898	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with othersstakeholders , will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a.b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b.c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8853	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4
National Wetland Trust Submitter ID: 73420	PC1-10761	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "3.11.4.4 lakes and Whangamarino wetlands... e. Support research and... shallow lakes and Whangamarino wetlands (e.g. lake modelling, lake bed sediment treatments, <u>wetland restoration methods</u> , constructed wetlands, floating wetlands,... f. Support lake and Whangamarino wetland restoration programmes ..."
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11596	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with othersstakeholders , will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a.b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b.c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11848	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with othersstakeholders , will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a.b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b.c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3965	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN or REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4's approach of working with others in relation to lakes and the Whangamarino Wetland. AND RETAIN support for managing pest weeds and fish. AND REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 (d) to include the Whangamarino Wetland AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
NZ Transport Agency Submitter ID: 73542	PC1-4837	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 as follows: "...prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community <u>and stakeholder</u> involvement..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12024	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with relevant stakeholders (including the community)."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11700	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with relevant stakeholders (including the community)."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6301	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11170	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to include and prioritise the management of pest species, including koi carp.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10563	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with relevant stakeholders (including the community)."
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10127	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.4 AND AMEND to define what a Lake Catchment Plan is to cover.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8583	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.4.
Stokes, Evan Submitter ID: 73365	PC1-2317	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to make provision for the complete eradication of Koi Carp.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11797	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with relevant stakeholders (including the community)."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11991	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include :

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11646	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12259	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12073	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-7999	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12202	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10398	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with <u>relevant stakeholders (including the community).</u> "
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6803	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN or REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4's working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland. AND RETAIN support for managing pest weeds and fish. AND REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 d to include Whangamarino Wetland AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12150	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with relevant stakeholders (including the community)."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12082	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with relevant stakeholders (including the community)."
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3410	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to read: "Waikato Regional Council, working with others stakeholders, will: a. <u>Review the areas demarcated as Lakes Freshwater Management Unit when an assessment of the groundwater contribution to each Lake is determined and compared with the surface water catchment.</u> a-b. Build on the Shallow Lakes Management Plan by... b-c. Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans with community involvement which include : i. A vision for the lake developed in consultation with relevant stakeholders (including the community)."
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3103	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4(b) to read: "Prepare and implement Lake Catchment Plans <u>for priority lakes</u> with community involvement..." AMEND Method 3.11.4.4(g) to read: "Develop a set of 10-year water quality attribute^ targets^ for each lake Freshwater Management Unit^ <u>to develop a future plan change</u> ".
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11360	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6757	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN or REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4 working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland AND RETAIN managing pest weeds and fish AND REINSTATE Method 3.11.4.4(d) to include Whangamarino Wetland AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules in the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4265	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.4 approach of working with others in relation to lakes and Whangamarino Wetland AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.4(d) management of pest weeds and fish AND AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the policies, objectives and rules within the Waikato and Waipā Catchments.
Wright, Nathan John Submitter ID: 72624	PC1-3090	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.4 to add a plan to eradicate or control koi carp to meet sediment targets.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11546	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include the management of pest weeds and fish in the objectives, policies and rules for the Waikato and Waipā catchments.

3.11.4.5 Sub-catchment scale planning/Te whakamāherehere mō te whānuitanga o ngā riu kōawaawa

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7059	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5. AND ENSURE PPC1 is not implemented until scientific data is available about which contaminants are causing water quality decline in each sub-catchment.
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5375	Support the provision	PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until rigorous scientific data around which contaminants and their sources are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6160	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10933	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to include provision for trading of contaminant loss rates between enterprises or properties in the same sub-catchment where the reductions required cannot be achieved whilst maintaining profitability on-farm AND AMEND to include the potential for collective consents to minimise the regulatory burden, as well as enable management to occur across multiple properties or landholdings.
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9468	Support the provision	AMEND the rules to provide for sub-catchment scale planning.
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6648	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the rules in PPC1 to include the sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4530	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN management of diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment basis in Method 3.11.4.5. AND AMEND the rules to reflect the method.
Barron, Daniel and Sarah Submitter ID: 73943	PC1-5126	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
Barton, Rachel and Jonathan Submitter ID: 71425	PC1-3898	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to ensure it is given greater priority on point source vs a blanket rule approach. AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for evidence based plans that are supported by actual data with a strong cost benefit analysis, AND AMEND to ensure the culture of Waikato Regional Council changes to a hands on approach, this creates a stronger long term framework that works closer with communities to help achieve the forever evolving healthy rivers.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11497	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for managing contaminant loads at a sub-catchment level AND much more targeted and prioritised use of Farm Environment Plans to suit sub-catchment priorities. AND AMEND to provide for sub-catchment collectives or nutrient user groups to encourage and empower catchment communities working together to improve water quality.
Beverland, Robert William Submitter ID: 73911	PC1-5201	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for a combined sub-catchment approach that incorporates all the contributing factors for the contamination and resolutions to improve those issues.
Brewer, Kylie Lynn Submitter ID: 72911	PC1-8148	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 so the approach is only implemented in catchments where there is long term and reliable scientific data which shows there is a water quality issue AND ENSURE data clearly shows which contaminants are causing water quality concerns within the catchment.
Brier, Graeme Anthony Submitter ID: 73052	PC1-5435	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for more real information to be available to each sub-catchment to enable better planning and measured outcomes.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2862	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to promote sub-catchment plans that deliver broader benefits than individual property plans. AND AMEND to make sub-catchment plans a high priority for implementation.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to require collaboration of Territorial Authorities in development of sub-catchment plans.
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-131	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to the rule provision 3.11.4.5 the allowance for sub-catchment approach, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1421	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 managing diffuse discharges and water quality at a sub-catchment level AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect this method in the rules.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6380	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the 'managing diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level' sections of Method 3.11.4.5. AND AMEND the rules in PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5.
Carter, Shaun Colin Thomas Submitter ID: 74159	PC1-8538	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 by making development of sub-catchment plans a high priority. AND AMEND to provide for any consequential or similar amendments, to give effect to the submission.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7767	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with others to develop sub-catchment scale plans (where a catchment plan does not already exist) where it has been shown to be required. Sub-catchment scale planning, considering ongoing scientific developments and new methodologies, will..."
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-7917	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to include levels of contaminant losses that are science based. AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure native bush derived contaminants are identified when calculating contaminant losses.
Chick, Leith Roger Submitter ID: 53276	PC1-10166	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to ensure pollution sources are identified with appropriate science AND AMEND to ensure contamination from non-farm sources (eg native bush) is identified when calculating contaminant loads AND AMEND to ensure the most obvious pollution sources are addressed first.
Clark, Craig Submitter ID: 73221	PC1-9205	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.5.
Clarke, Campbell Submitter ID: 73032	PC1-9524	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE clauses (f) and (g) from Method 3.11.4.5 AND AMEND to adopt a science-based approach to identify areas of concern in a sub-catchment.
Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097	PC1-7729	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to ensure that any rules relating to farm are amended to include a sub-catchment approach with any consequential amendments arising from the submission point.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10789	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> others to develop sub-catchment scale plans (where a catchment plan does not already exist) and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10—year water quality attribute targets more efficiently</u> . Sub-catchment planning will:"
Darke, Anthony and Adana Submitter ID: 72666	PC1-6469	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 in its current form.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7648	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5. AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the rules.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10759	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide greater clarity for plan users around when a sub-catchment plan will be required. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 (a) to ensure that mitigation measures with the greatest environmental benefits be prioritised recognising that this could require high cost options to achieve desired outcomes.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1165	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 as proposed. AND ENSURE consultation is undertaken with stakeholders to ensure a high level of support.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-308	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to include allowance for a sub-catchment approach in the rules. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9833	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "a. Identify the causes of current water quality decline, identify cost-effective measures to bring about reductions in contaminant discharges <u>to water</u> , and coordinate the reductions..."
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10414	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.5.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-6008	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read as follows: "Waikato Regional Council will work with others to develop sub-catchment scale plans (where a catchment plan does not already exist) where it has been shown to be required. Sub-catchment scale planning, <u>considering ongoing scientific developments and new methodologies</u> , will..."
Garland, Suzanne Merle and William Graham Submitter ID: 74066	PC1-11332	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision was requested for Method 3.11.4.5.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9107	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to require the use of scientific data to identify contaminants causing decline in water quality, before any implementation, in each sub-catchment AND AMEND or REPLACE PPC1 Objectives to enable sub-catchment groups to manage their land and resources.
Gemmell, Richard Submitter ID: 71407	PC1-1249	Support the provision	RETAIN Paragraph (a) of Method 3.11.4.5 and Council continues their investigations to identify the prime causes of water quality decline in our region.
Genesis Energy Limited Submitter ID: 74052	PC1-8818	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with others <u>in accordance with Method 3.11.4.1</u> to develop sub-catchment scale plans.... <u>h. prioritise sub-catchment actions</u> "
Gilbert, Ben and Leanne Submitter ID: 73925	PC1-2686	Support the provision with amendments	PUT PPC1 ON HOLD until comprehensive testing can be done to determine the water quality in each sub-catchment. AND MAKE any consequential amendments to PPC1 that supports a sub-catchment approach.
Gleeson, Graeme B Submitter ID: 73800	PC1-6453	Support the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 until the data around the contaminants causing poor ecosystem health is available for each sub-catchment.
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2326	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN and strengthen the development of sub-catchment plans 3.11.4.5 by making them the first priority implementation item to be completed prior to Farm Environment Plans.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4398	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 managing diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level. AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the rules.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3821	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 so there is an allowance for a sub-catchment approach in the rules.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11461	Support the provision	No specific decision requested for Method 3.11.4.5.
Hamilton & Waikato Tourism Submitter ID: 73493	PC1-9445	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5759	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to ensure that mitigation work is funded by land uses with diffuse discharges in proportion to contribution and benefit.
Henson, Edgar	PC1-10525	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.5.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73631			
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4681	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 and managing diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level. AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect the method in Section 3.11.4.5 in the rules.
Horsley, Cam, Bridget, Rob and Tennille Submitter ID: 73412	PC1-6030	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 so the allowance for the sub-catchment approach is included in the rules with any consequential amendments made.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10108	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5: "Waikato Regional Council will work with others to develop sub-catchment scale plans <u>and decision support tools</u> (where a catchment plan <u>or tool</u> does not already exist) where it has been shown to be required. Sub-catchment scale planning will: a. Identify the causes of current water quality decline, identify cost-effective measures to bring about reductions in contaminant discharges, and coordinate the reductions required at a property, enterprise and sub-catchment scale (including recommendations for funding where there is a public benefit identified). b. Align works and services to reduce nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen discharges including riparian management, targeted reforestation, constructed wetlands, sediment traps and sediment detention bunds. c. Assess and determine effective and efficient placement of constructed wetlands at a sub-catchment scale to improve water quality. d. Support research that addresses the management of wetlands, including development of techniques to monitor ecological change and forecasting evolution of wetland characteristics resulting from existing land use in the wetland catchments. e. Integrate the regulatory requirements to fence waterways with the requirements for effective drainage scheme management. f Coordinate funding of mitigation work by those contributing to water quality degradation, in proportion to that contribution. g. Utilise public funds to support edge of field <u>or catchment scale</u> mitigations where those mitigations provide significant public benefit. <u>h. In support of method 3.11.4.7, utilise (and coordinate the management of) public funds to share the cost of constructing decision support tools meeting the criteria specified in Schedule 1C Table XX."</u>
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6840	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 management of diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the Rules.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-10302	Support the provision with amendments	WITHOLD PPC1 until scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline are available for each sub-catchment.
Johnston, Moss and Relda Submitter ID: 72597	PC1-8104	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to require independent water testing to identify problem areas AND AMEND PPC1 remove exemptions for Māori AND AMEND PPC1 to remove ability for dairy sector to buy credits.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9785	Support the provision	AMEND PPC1 to emphasise sub-catchment scale planning as a way to mitigate contaminants.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5495	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.5.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7862	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for all the rules that relate to farm level include a sub-catchment approach with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6171	Support the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 AND NOTIFY when scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-9274	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for sub-catchment rules AND AMEND the rules around fencing and nitrogen levels AND AMEND AND CONSIDER how individuals who opt out of a sub-catchment approach will be treated and the impact on sub-catchment goals AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353	PC1-1662	Support the provision	Method 3.11.4.5 should only be implemented when scientific evidence of contaminants causing water quality decline for each sub-catchment is available.
Lichtwark, Quintin Owen Submitter ID: 72535	PC1-1875	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for an approach that uses a sub-catchment average of the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Loft, Patricia Submitter ID: 73495	PC1-9851	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to use a farm-by-farm planning approach.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12290	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the rules.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-10032	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 AND include Lumbercorp NZ Ltd in any working group or consultative group set up for Lake Waikare sub-catchment planning.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3281	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the rules.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip Submitter ID: 71205	PC1-681	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to carry this sub-catchment approach through all rules related to farms.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-309	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 so that all rules for farm level management are included in a sub-catchment approach.
MacLachlan, Lin and Adrienne Submitter ID: 73074	PC1-3714	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND all the rules to ensure a sub-catchment approach is adopted. 3.11.4.5
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8042	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4446	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN PPC1 in its entirety. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 so sub-catchment plans are required for all sub-catchments OR if not all sub-catchments then the Mangakotukutuku catchment needs to be included in order to implement Method 3.11.4.9.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9318	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Maraekowhai Ltd Submitter ID: 73776	PC1-9042	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 AND ENSURE there is sound science about measures of contaminant loss and about contaminant sources.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11750	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11899	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9590	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with others in <u>accordance with Method 3.11.4.1</u> to develop sub-catchment scale plans... <u>h. prioritise sub-catchment actions.</u> "
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8855	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
Morison, Steve and Toni Submitter ID: 71439	PC1-1449	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to improve Waikato Regional Council's ability to accurately measure contaminant loss and ascertain their source.
National Wetland Trust Submitter ID: 73420	PC1-10762	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW provision to Method 3.11.4.5 following (c) and renumber subsequent provisions to read: "d. <u>identify areas of existing wetland and ensure these are not negatively impacted by construction of artificial wetlands or other mitigations.</u> e. Support research that addresses the management <u>and restoration</u> of wetlands, including..."
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2650	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.5.
Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054	PC1-8761	Support the provision with amendments	PUT ON HOLD implementation of PPC1 until scientific data on which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment AND AMEND PPC1 objectives, policies, methods and rules to enable sub-catchment groups to manage their land and water for water quality outcomes while providing for their economic and social well-being and sustainability.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4629	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
New Zealand Steel Ltd Submitter ID: 73790	PC1-3730	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11597	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11849	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3966	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5's support for managing diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level. AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the rules.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6929	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to reflect the alternative approach proposed in the submission If the alternative approach is not accepted THEN AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to require sub-catchment plans to be prepared in sufficient time to support the timeframes for the development of Farm Environment Plans. AND AMEND by clarifying the basis and timeframes for implementing cost effective mitigation strategies. AND AMEND to require identified strategies to clearly require implementation using Farm Environment Plans [In line with Policy]. AND AMEND Clause f) to read: "...Coordinate funding of mitigation work by those land uses with diffuse discharges contributing to water quality degradation, in proportion to that contribution <u>and benefit</u> ..."
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7334	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to give sub-catchments their own governance and autonomy to achieve set levels of contaminant discharge.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9427	Support the provision	PUT PPC1 ON HOLD until data is available for all sub-catchments.
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves Submitter ID: 73929	PC1-6691	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 by making allowance for a sub-catchment approach in the rules with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Parrott, Steven, Sandra, Alexander & Ulrika Submitter ID: 73750	PC1-5340	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide for the allowance for a sub-catchment approach to be included in the rules with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1031	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.5.
Peters, Michael Joseph Submitter ID: 74197	PC1-6535	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12025	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11701	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6302	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6943	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.5.4 but do not implement PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10564	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10128	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.5 as it is currently written.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-9997	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 as follows (paragraph 1): " <u>Four years prior to the Farm Environment Plan priority date</u> Waikato Regional Council will work with..." AND DELETE method 3.11.4.5(e) AND ADD guidelines for fencing requirements AND ADD a NEW Method to address all research matters relating to PPC1.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8584	Support the provision with amendments	ADD an explanation to Method 3.11.4.5 to give more detail about sub-catchment scale planning, including 'where it is shown to be required', who assesses the need for it, what determines this requirement, who is responsible for funding and allocating costs, what happens if a landowner wishes to opt-out of such a plan, and how will the reduction in discharge be determined, and apportioned?
Riverheads Ltd Submitter ID: 72599	PC1-3154	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to ensure there is clear and transparent information available from independent water testing facilities to pin point problem areas and the best course of action to deal with and improve those situations.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7210	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 regarding managing diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect this method in the Rules.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4018	Support the provision	ADD to Method 3.11.4.5 some measure of accountability and sanction for poor performance.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2514	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • "<u>Making development of sub-catchment plans a high priority implementation item.</u> • <u>Working closely with territorial authorities in development of sub-catchment plans.</u> • <u>Promoting sub-catchment plans that deliver broader benefits than individual property compliance.</u>" AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Ryan Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73425	PC1-2247	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 for the use of sub-catchment plans. AND DELETE the land area capping and the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Sattrup, Grahame Paul Submitter ID: 73709	PC1-9375	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to include a holistic approach with particular reference to Koi Carp.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5740	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 5 but ensure there is some measure of accountability and sanction for poor performance.
Scott, Fiona and John Submitter ID: 71350	PC1-864	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 as proposed.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1808	Support the provision	Method 3.11.4.5: CONSIDER testing the sub-catchment areas to prove there are no issues with specific waterways. AND any consequential amendments.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1110	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.5 to provide for all rules that relate to farm level are amended to a sub-catchment approach with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2638	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5, AND AMEND PPC1 so that the rules reflect Method 3.11.4.5
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5371	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to allow for an individual sub-catchment approach in the rules.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-10380	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to better support an individual sub-catchment approach.
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5469	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read " <u>Waikato Regional Council will work with land owners.</u> "
Smith, Allan John Submitter ID: 72020	PC1-3034	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to prioritise development of sub-catchment plans.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11121	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.
Stobie, Duncan, Loraine, Donald and Craig Submitter ID: 73998	PC1-5153	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.4.5 to provide more detailed water testing to be done in the sub-catchments before some of the rules come into place.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8125	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to provide timeframes, funding options and priorities.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11798	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11992	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11647	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4417	Support the provision	DELETE PPC1 in order to collect data on the contaminants affecting water quality in each sub-catchment.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6872	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.5.4 but do not implement PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12261	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12074	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8025	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated	PC1-8396	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74122			
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5095	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to include a sub-catchment approach in the rules. AND any consequential amendments arising from the submission process to include a sub-catchment approach.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3415	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read as: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop sub-catchment scale plans (where a catchment plan does not already exist) and where it has shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10 year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932	PC1-3982	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 clause (a) to include the establishment of a contaminant discharge average based on sub-catchment attributes, contamination issues and potential for appropriate mitigation.
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2756	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.5 existing objectives, policies and implementation strategies to enable sub-catchment groups to manage their resources to achieve water quality outcomes following science based processes. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12203	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10413	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6804	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5's managing diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level. AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the rules.
Verkerk, Gwyneth Submitter ID: 60476	PC1-1279	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to add a targeted rate per household across the urban community, wherein that money is accumulated to a fund that is available as long-term loans for approved sub-catchment level wetland development projects on a zero or very low interest basis. The fund could also be supported by those point-source dischargers that will in future struggle to meet their targets and may be required to pay mitigation.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3841	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to include a date in Method 3.11.4.5(a) which is at least 6 months earlier than when a Farm Environment Plan is required for a property.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12151	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12083	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Wagstaff, Nigel and Sally Submitter ID: 71188	PC1-1450	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to ensure waterways are tested at water entry and exit points on each property to identify enterprises that are compromising water health.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3418	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with <u>relevant stakeholders</u> to develop... and where it has been shown to be required <u>developing a plan would result in achieving the 10-year water quality attribute targets more efficiently.</u> Sub-catchment planning..."
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3106	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will work with others to develop ... where it has been shown to be required. Sub-catchment scale planning <u>will may:...</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 (e) to read: "Integrate the regulatory requirements to fence waterways water bodies with the requirements for effective drainage scheme management." AND DELETE Method 3.11.4.5 (f) in its entirety. AND REPLACE Method 3.11.4.5 (f) with: " <u>Develop funding models for sub-catchment planning processes and mitigation actions where an individual's contribution to funding is proportional to their contribution to sub-catchment contaminant discharges.</u> "
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11361	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW paragraph (b) to Method 3.11.4.5 to read: " <u>Resource consent applications should adopt an adaptive management and mitigation approach for the sub-catchment for modelling and measuring diffuse discharges from individual properties, enterprises and sub-catchments in relation to current and proposed land used, biophysical properties, and the climate and natural capacity of the landscape to attenuate contaminant losses.</u> " AND AMEND to renumber paragraphs (b)-(g) as (c)-(h) AND ADD a NEW paragraph (i) to read: " <u>In the interim, providing for enterprises to apply for sub-catchment management resource consent applications for farming activities and commercial vegetable production, associated diffuse discharges, and land use change, in advance of the priority dates and events in Rule 3.11.5.4 and Table 3.11-2 will positively assist in achieving a tailored approach to sub-catchment mitigation and implementing Policies 2 and 9.</u> "
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10322	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 and Policy 9 to make the development of sub-catchment plans a high priority implementation item OR ADD a NEW sub-catchment management policy to make the development of sub-catchment plans a high priority implementation item AND AMEND to focus sub-catchment plan development and implementation on Priority 1 sub-catchments first AND AMEND to include working closely with territorial authorities in the development of sub-catchment plans AND AMEND to promote sub-catchment plans that deliver broader benefits than individual property compliance.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6758	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.5 management of diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the Rules.
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7195	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND by basing PPC1 on scientific evidence as to what is causing the decline of water quality.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3897	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to undertake further work at a sub-catchment level to determine the specific water quality issues affecting each area, AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are used to tackle the specific issues relevant to the catchment.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8839	Support the provision	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.5 focus on working together in a sub-catchment.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4269	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.5 management of diffuse discharges and water quality on a sub-catchment level AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 sub-catchment scale management in the rules.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-934	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.5 to include a sub-catchment approach in the rules. AND any consequential amendments arising from the submission process to include a sub-catchment approach.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11547	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to reflect Method 3.11.4.5 in the rules.

3.11.4.6 Funding and implementation/Te pūtea me te whakatinanatanga

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6162	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to include reference to Waikato Regional Council providing a fund to assist land owners, including financial incentives to re-purpose or retire land.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10941	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to add a new clause (c) to read: " <u>c. Source funding discharge reductions by way of an environmental consumptive rate based on the sensitivity of the receiving environment and degree of risk within a sub-catchment rather than a general rate.</u> "
Barton, Rachel and Jonathan Submitter ID: 71425	PC1-3915	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to provide for the inclusion of funding from the Government, Waikato River Authority and Iwi (those involved in co-governance) AND AMEND to ensure Government allocate out more funding to help support the national policy of freshwater management throughout the country AND AMEND to ensure all New Zealanders/tourists help fund/contribute to this freshwater management policy.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8034	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2864	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to provide an adequate numbers of well qualified staff through communication with communities and individuals so they can understand, and believe in, the problems to be solved and the solutions. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.6b to read: "b. Seek to secure funding Fund for the implementation of Chapter 3.11 through the annual plan and long term plan processes."
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1422	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6381	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Carter, Shaun Colin Thomas Submitter ID: 74159	PC1-8539	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to provide a clearer cost detailing of the implementation of these plans and guarantee that this cost will be shared by all ratepayers equally. AND AMEND to provide for any consequential or similar amendments, to give effect to the submission.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10791	Not stated	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as written.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9804	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to ensure a general rate, not a targeted rate, is charged to fund PPC1 implementation, monitoring and ongoing research and development.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7649	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10763	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as notified.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-407	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 so that everyone funds implementing PPC1 through a general rate.
Findlay, James Thomas Submitter ID: 73509	PC1-9862	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.6.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane	PC1-10437	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.6.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74075			
Garland, Suzanne Merle and William Graham Submitter ID: 74066	PC1-11333	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to ADD a NEW point to read "Provide staff resources and leadership to establish and support sub-catchment management groups."
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2327	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to recognise the expense of PPC1 and to commit to funding the implementation of PPC1 and ensure that costs are spread equitably among all people who will benefit from improved water quality.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4399	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as proposed.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11462	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to attract financial support from water supply and power suppliers (outside the Waikato catchment boundary) who benefit from improved water quality, as a fee/kw or /litre to further improve water quality or compensate farmers.
Hamilton City Council Submitter ID: 74051	PC1-11040	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 as follows: <u>"c. When the relevant funding for implementation has been secured through the processes listed in a and b above, or by some other means, implement Chapter 3.11 and work with relevant territorial authorities and stakeholders to implement measures identified in sub-catchment scale plans."</u>
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10526	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.6.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4683	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as proposed.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10109	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6841	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Jones, Donna Submitter ID: 73034	PC1-7577	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to ensure the Waikato Regional Council costs are evaluated and communicated to the public as part of the hearing process.
Kerr, Ian D Submitter ID: 73056	PC1-4719	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to introduce an annual environmental or infrastructure payment for all land that is fenced to exclude animals, including wetlands. AND AMEND PPC1 so the creation of wetlands is a priority in terms of capturing pollutants and that this is fully funded by Council.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12291	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3283	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as proposed.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8043	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that a minimum of works are provided under the uniform annual charge.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4457	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas AND RETAIN PPC1 in its entirety

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND establish an appropriate funding model to fully implement the requirements of PPC1 setting out the appropriate and equitable apportionment of all on-farm implementation costs between central government, the Waikato Regional Council, landowners and any other relevant party such that each approved Farm Environment Plan sets out the cost, cost sharing arrangement and available grant assistance for all on-farm work required to comply with the requirements of each Farm Environment Plan.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9319	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3517	Support the provision with amendments	ADD two new clauses to Method 3.11.4.6 as follows: " <u>c. Work with territorial authorities to examine options for and to implement contaminant reduction measures associated with point source discharge consents for infrastructure services that are affordable to local communities.</u> <u>d. Provide financial support for the reviews of District Plans that aim to achieve the alignment of district and regional planning provisions that give effect to the Vision and Strategy.</u> "
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11751	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11900	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8862	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2652	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.6.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11598	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11850	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3967	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as proposed.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6939	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW clause to Method 3.11.4.6 that recognises the need to monitor permitted activities and have funding in place to ensure monitoring of permitted activities occurs. AND ADD a NEW clause that makes it clear the permitted activity conditions is a cost that should be provided for by way of a specific rate or activity charge if it cannot be charged directly.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7335	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to use the Universal Annual Charge as the rating system to pay for PPC1 management and governance.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9428	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to ensure cost of implementation is borne by all rate payers in the Waikato Region.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12026	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11702	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6303	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10591	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10129	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.6 as it is currently written.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-9999	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6(b) as follows: " Seek to <u>Secure</u> funding for the implementation of..." AND ADD Method 3.11.4.6(c) " <u>Seek to secure funding for the implementation of Chapter 3.11 through third party sources.</u> "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8585	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.6.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7212	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as proposed.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4017	Support the provision	ADD to Method 3.11.4.6 some measure of accountability and sanction for poor performance.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2516	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to read: " <u>c. Provide sufficient staff and financial resources to work with local authorities within the catchments to ensure consistent and coordinated information and implementation is available to landowners and community engagement is undertaken to ensure the purposes are well understood by the community.</u> <u>d. Investigate methods of providing PPC1 information on LIM reports.</u> <u>e. Work with local authorities and stakeholders within the catchments to prioritise, develop and implement sub-catchment plans.</u> " AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5741	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 but ensure there is some measure of accountability and sanction for poor performance.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2641	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11122	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to include reference to Waikato Regional Council providing a fund to assist land owners, including financial incentives to re-purpose or retire land.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4104	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW clause to Method 3.11.4.6 to read: " <u>c. Work with territorial authorities to examine options for and to implement contaminant reduction measures associated with point source discharge consents for infrastructure services that are affordable to local communities.</u> " AND ADD a NEW clause to Method 3.11.4.6 to read: " <u>d. Provide financial support for the reviews of District Plans that aim to achieve the alignment of district and regional planning provisions that give effect to the Vision and Strategy.</u> "
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8126	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11799	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11993	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11648	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12262	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12075	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8032	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8398	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 to include further detail on priorities for council resourcing of implementation.
Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932	PC1-3988	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.6.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12204	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10416	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6805	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as proposed.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3842	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6(b) to read: " Seek to secure Allocate sufficient funding for the implementation of Chapter..."
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12152	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12084	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3419	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3165	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD the following to Method 3.11.4.6: "c. <u>Provide sufficient staff and financial resources to work with territorial authorities within the catchments to ensure consistent and coordinated information and implementation is available to landowners and community engagement is undertaken to ensure the purposes are well understood by the community.</u> d. <u>Investigate methods of providing PPC1 information on LIM reports.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11363	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10324	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD to Method 3.11.4.6 the following clauses to read: <u>"...c. Provide sufficient staff and financial resources to work with local authorities within the catchments to ensure consistent and coordinated information and implementation is available to landowners and that community engagement is undertaken to ensure the purposes are well understood by the community.</u> <u>d. Investigate methods of providing PPC1 information on LIM reports.</u> <u>e. Work with local authorities and stakeholders within the catchments to prioritise, develop and implement sub-catchment plans."</u>
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6760	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7510	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.6 so that implementation funding is sourced through the Uniform Annual General Charge.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8840	Support the provision	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.6 focus on working together in a sub-catchment.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4271	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11548	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.6.

3.11.4.7 Information needs to support any future allocation/Ngā pārongo e hiahiatia ana hei taunaki i ngā tohanga o anamata

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6172	Not stated	No specific decision was requested.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10959	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "3.11.4.7 Information needs to support any <u>current and future</u> allocation. Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any <u>current and</u> future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharge including: a. Implementing processes that will support the <u>revision</u> and setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits <u>now and</u> in the future to support sub-catchment reviews..."
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4535	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN data gathering in Method 3.11.4.7. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11498	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to empower an approach to managing nutrient discharges, and in particular Nitrogen discharges at a sub-catchment level, AND in accordance with amendments sort on the Objectives, Policies and Methods contained within the submission.
Brier, Graeme Anthony Submitter ID: 73052	PC1-5437	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to provide for the need to be able to access different livestock and management options with real information.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2885	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: " <u>Waikato Regional Council will gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform and future framework for allocation of diffuse discharges including:</u> ..."
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6382	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the 'gaining data' section of Method 3.11.4.7. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7771	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including: a. Implementing processes that will support the setting of <u>sub-catchment or, where necessary, individual</u> property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future. b. Researching: i. The quantum of contaminants that can be discharged at a sub-catchment and Freshwater Management Unit scale while meeting the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets. ii. Methods to categorise and define 'land suitability'. iii. Tools for measuring or modelling discharges from <u>sub-catchment or, where necessary, individual</u> properties, enterprises and sub-catchments, and how this can be related to the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets."
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10793	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future <u>regulations to manage discharges to target high polluting activities framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges by 2026 including:</u> "
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9805	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to ensure a general rate, not a targeted rate, is charged to fund PPC1 implementation, monitoring and ongoing research and development AND AMEND to provide an affordable process for landowners to oppose future allocations AND AMEND to ensure future plan changes are subject to the submission process AND AMEND to ensure future plan changes involve people who are directly affected in the decision-making.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10240	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "3.11.4.7 Information requirements to determine the need for <u>property-level limits on diffuse discharges and any future allocation/...</u> <u>Waikato Regional Council will take a broad-based and integrated approach to assessing existing information and new information gathered through PPC1. It will do this in partnership with other agencies and industries, commissioning research on the effects of property-level limits on waterbodies, and implications for individuals and communities,</u> Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including: a. Implementing processes that will support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future. b. Researching: i. The quantum of contaminants that can be discharged... ...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>iv. Spatial variability in how land use and mitigations, and the effect of impounded water in hydro-dams affect water quality at a variety of scales, to analyse where mitigations can be put in place for the least cost to the regional community."</u>
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7650	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 gaining data, AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis in the future.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10764	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to ensure the immediate introduction of a land-based allocation regime, which can be amended as further information becomes available.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-645	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 so that future plan changes, involve people who are directly affected, not just the advice from experts, include the right of landowners to oppose future allocations, and have an affordable process to deal with objections. AND AMEND so that everyone funds implementing PPC1 through a general rate.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10840	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "3.11.4.7 Information needs to support any future allocation /Ngā pārongo e hiahiatia ana hei taunaki i ngā tohanga o anamata Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future framework for the allocation <u>the management</u> of diffuse discharges including: a. Implementing processes that will support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse management of discharges <u>limits in the future...</u> "
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9835	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including: a. Implementing processes that will support the setting of property or enterprise-level <u>limits in the future for diffuse discharge to water</u> limits in the future. b. Researching: i. The quantum of contaminants that can be <u>lost to water discharged</u> at a sub-catchment and Freshwater Management Unit scale while meeting the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets. ... iii. Tools for measuring or modelling discharges <u>to water</u> from individual properties, enterprises and sub-catchments and how this can be related to Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets."
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10438	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 so the information to be transparent and published for each property.
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-6009	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to add the following words " <u>sub-catchment or, where necessary, individual property or enterprise-level</u> " to sub-clause a. and b.iii.
Fulton Hogan Limited Submitter ID: 74048	PC1-10870	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7(b)(i) to read: "...Freshwater Management Unit scale while meeting <u>Objective 1 the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets.</u> " AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.7(b)(iii) to read: "...and how this can be related to <u>Objective 1 the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets.</u> "
Garland, Suzanne Merle and William Graham Submitter ID: 74066	PC1-11329	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to clause b(iii) to read " <u>For the purpose of developing t</u> ools for measuring or modelling discharges from individual properties, enterprises and sub-catchments, and how this can be related to the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute^ targets^"

3.11.4.7 Information needs to support any future allocation/Ngā pārongo e hiahiatia ana hei taunaki i ngā tohanga o anamata

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
GBC Winstone Submitter ID: 73992	PC1-3613	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 b. as follows: "i. The quantum of contaminants... scale while meeting <u>Objective 1 the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets</u> ." AND AMEND method 3.11.4.7 b. as follows: "iii. Tools for measuring or...can be related to <u>Objective 1 the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets</u> ."
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4400	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 gaining data. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11463	Oppose the provision with amendments	ADD Method 3.11.4.7 " <u>iv. Ways to lower pest species contamination and elimination.</u> "
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5762	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission appropriate research to inform <u>mitigation strategies to manage any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including...</u> "
Harris, Mark Beaven Submitter ID: 72017	PC1-6349	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to Method 3.11.4.7 with requirement for baselining of representative monitor farms, requiring that the Waikato Regional Council to set up the nitrogen and other nutrient monitoring programme on representative monitor farms in collaboration with other credible industry stakeholder organisations.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10527	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.7.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4684	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 and gaining data. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10110	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "a. Implementing processes that will support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future. b. Researching <u>and making publicly available</u> : i. The quantum of contaminants that can be discharged at a sub-catchment and Freshwater Management Unit scale while meeting the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets <u>and/or sub-catchment load targets identified Schedule 1C Table XX</u> . ii. Methods to categorise and define 'land suitability'. iii. Tools for measuring or modelling discharges from individual properties, enterprises and sub-catchments, and how this can be related to the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets <u>and/or sub-catchment load targets identified Schedule 1C Table XX</u> . <u>c. Prior to Jan 2019, by working with the Foundation of Arable Research, Horticulture New Zealand and The Pukekohe Vegetable Growers Association to develop a proxy nitrogen reference point for enterprises managing multiple properties and crops using a model or method approved by the Chief Executive of Waikato Regional Council.</u> "
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6842	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 gaining data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Lakes and Waterways Action Group Trust (LWAG) Submitter ID: 53342	PC1-4072	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 so that water quality is not managed at a lower level than current water quality and must seek an improvement.
Lichtwark, Quintin Owen Submitter ID: 72535	PC1-1864	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "3.11.4.7 Information <u>requirements to needs to support determine the need for property-level limits on diffuse discharges and</u> any future allocation/Te reo translation

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p><u>Waikato Regional Council will take a broad-based and integrated approach to assessing existing information and new information gathered through this Plan Change. It will do this in partnership with other agencies and industries, commissioning research on the effects of property-level limits on water bodies, and implications for individuals and communities, Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including:</u></p> <p>a. <u>If shown to be required</u> implementing processes that will support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future.</p> <p>b. Researching:</p> <p>i. The quantum of contaminants that can be discharged at a sub-catchment and Freshwater Management Unit^ scale while meeting the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute^ targets^.</p> <p>ii. Methods to categorise and define 'land suitability'.</p> <p>iii. Tools for measuring or modelling discharges from individual properties, enterprises and sub-catchments, and how this can be related to the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute^ targets^.</p> <p>iv. <u>Spatial variability in how land use and mitigations, and the effect of impounded water in hydro-dams affect water quality at a variety of scales, to analyse where mitigations can be put in place for the least cost to the regional community."</u></p>
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12292	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 gaining data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis in the future.
Lovell, Christopher Joseph Submitter ID: 74070	PC1-3810	Support the provision	CONSIDER sending back to central Government as an urgent request for a complementary scientific research and extension program to support the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-10013	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3285	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7's support for gaining data. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4458	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-12309	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... iv. <u>Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11752	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... iv. <u>Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11901	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9592	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "3.11.4.7 Information needs to support any future allocation... <u>Waikato Regional Council will</u> gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including:..."
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8870	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7(b)i to read as follows: "The quantum of contaminants that can be discharged at a sub-catchment and <u>or</u> Freshwater Management Unit scale while meeting the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets." AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.7(b)ii to read as follows : "Methods to categorise and define 'land suitability', <u>as one potential allocation framework</u> " AND ADD an Implementation Method 3.11.4.7(c) to read as follows: " <u>Disseminating the information and research results in such a way as to inform the public and facilitate Schedule 1 processes around future allocation frameworks.</u> "
Neal, Phillip John and Kristin Marie Submitter ID: 73802	PC1-2653	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 by requiring a greater number of sites for sub-catchment data collection.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4630	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7.
New Zealand Steel Ltd Submitter ID: 73790	PC1-3733	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11599	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11851	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3968	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7's support for gathering information. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-6941	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 first sentence to read: "...Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform <u>mitigation strategies to manage any</u> future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges:..." AND AMEND to make other changes appropriate to reflect the reasons for the submission and/ or the alternative approach proposed in the submission.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7336	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to have [water quality] data made readily available and transparent, and not edited AND AMEND to include reporting standards.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9429	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to ensure that all information and data down to property level is made publicly available through the Waikato Regional Council website.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12027	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11703	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6305	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 principles for allocation to provide for decisions on future allocation frameworks be subject to a full First Schedule RMA process in the next phase or next regional plan change AND AMEND clause b(ii) to read "...ii. Methods to categorise and define 'land suitability' <u>as one potential allocation framework</u> ", AND ADD a clause c to read "...c. <u>Disseminating the information and research results in such a way as to inform the public and facilitate Schedule 1 processes around future allocation frameworks</u> " AND AMEND clause b(i) to read "...i. the quantum of contaminants that can be discharged at a sub-catchment and/or Freshwater Management Unit scale while meeting the Table 3.11-1 water quality attribute targets". AND AMEND so Freshwater Management Units are identified at a sub-catchment scale.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10565	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10130	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.7 as it is currently written.
Reese, Kate and Aaron Submitter ID: 72961	PC1-7846	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7(b)ii to read as follows: "Methods to categorise and define 'land suitability', <u>following primary industry best practice.</u> " AND AMEND to communicate the sorts of tools that landowners can use, as well as their cost and effectiveness AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any 'future' framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. ...support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits 'in the future' <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10001	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to include the following: " <u>advocate for a national framework for allocation of diffuse discharge rates at a property level.</u> "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8586	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to Method 3.11.4.7 a new part "(iv): Potential new mitigation tools and technologies." AND ADD a NEW part "(v): <u>Partner with OVERSEER Model owners to ensure all current mitigation technologies are modelled, and where this is not possible because of a lack of actual data, partner with other Regional Councils/science providers to ensure this research is conducted.</u> "
Reymer, Garry Submitter ID: 74183	PC1-5587	Not stated	Ensure Waikato Regional Council gathers better data going forward. Method 3.11.4.7.

3.11.4.7 Information needs to support any future allocation/Ngā pārongo e hiahiatia ana hei taunaki i ngā tohanga o anamata

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7213	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN gaining data. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2642	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the gathering of information. 3.11.4.7 AND AMEND PPC1 to enable management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11123	Not stated	No specific decision sought.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8127	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.7.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11800	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits <u>in the future</u> ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11994	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits <u>in the future</u> ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11649	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits <u>in the future</u> ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12263	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits <u>in the future</u> ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12076	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits <u>in the future</u> ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8038	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits <u>in the future</u> ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8399	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3416	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future <u>regulations to manage discharges to target high polluting activities</u> framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges by 2026 including:"
Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932	PC1-3989	Support the provision	AMEND 3.11.4.7 so that this method applies to the first phase of regulation of diffuse discharge, and be adjusted based on new information and innovation for future discharges. AMEND so that Nitrogen Reference Points are based on an appropriate sub-catchment average contaminant discharge level while more in-depth information is being collected.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-11296	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges by 2026 including: a. ...support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge. limits in the future <u>Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10426	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6806	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 support for gaining data. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Verkerk, Gwyneth Submitter ID: 60476	PC1-1277	Support the provision	AMEND so that there is invest in soil science to better understand the processes of nitrogen attenuation in the region's soils. Method 3.11.4.7. AND future rules are put in place to ensure that the nature of the farming activity is appropriate to the land.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3843	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12153	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12085	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ... <u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use.</u> "
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3421	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: "Gather information and commission... any future framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges <u>by 2026</u> including: a. Implementing processes... support the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future ...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>iv. Detailed evaluation of the range of options (including economic instruments) that are available to allocate rights to discharge contaminants from land use."</u>
Waikato Dairy Leaders Group Submitter ID: 74049	PC1-11009	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to set out a programme of work to provide an accurate assessment of all sources that contribute to the load of contaminant from the land and to track changes in diffuse and point source discharges as a result of actions required by PPC1.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11364	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 to read: " <u>3.11.4.7 Adopting an adaptive management and mitigation approach for sub-catchments for information needs to support any future allocation of diffuse discharges</u> Gather information and commission appropriate scientific research to inform <u>the development and implementation of any future a framework for the allocation of diffuse discharges including:</u> a. Implementing processes that will support the <u>development of an adaptive management and mitigation approach for the setting of property or enterprise-level diffuse discharge limits in the future each sub-catchment."</u>
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2126	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the reference to land suitability in Method 3.11.4.7 AND AMEND to include a clause 'vi' under (b) that reads as follows: " <u>Gather information and fully investigate the effects the hydro system has on water quality and water monitoring readings [to better under] in order to decide future allocations."</u>
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6761	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 gaining data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7511	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that funding is sought to retire the worst land and to purchase land to re-establish wetlands. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.7 b (iii) to state - "Tools for measuring or modelling discharges from individual properties, enterprises and sub-catchments..."
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8841	Support the provision	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.7 focus on working together in a sub-catchment.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4272	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.7 gaining of data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11549	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis in the future.

3.11.4.8 Reviewing Chapter 3.11 and developing an allocation framework for the next Regional Plan/Te arotake i te Upoko 3.11, te whakarite hoki i tētehi anga toha mō te Mahere ā-Rohe e whai ake ana

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6175	Not stated	No specific decision was requested.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game	PC1-10962	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 as follows: " 3.11.4.8 Reviewing Chapter 3.11 and refining and developing an allocation framework for the next Regional Plan Waikato Regional Council will:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74085			a. Refine and review discharge and allocation frameworks as part of the rolling review of sub-catchment performance Develop discharge allocation frameworks for individual properties and enterprises based on information collected under Method 3.11.4.7, taking into account the best available data, knowledge and technology at the time; and...
Baldwin, Gray and Marilyn Submitter ID: 72499	PC1-10236	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to enable Council to develop an allocation framework now, not in a subsequent regional plan AND AMEND to provide guidance about appropriate investment and farm system decisions.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4537	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN data gathering in Method 3.11.4.8. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11499	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to introduce thresholds for the management of contaminants and in particular Nitrogen, that meet the changes sought in this submission, AND that are based on better linking sub-catchment contaminant loads to priority actions through resource consents and Farm Environment Plans.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6383	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the 'gaining data' section of Method 3.11.4.8. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10794	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will <u>use</u> : a. Develop discharge allocation frameworks for individual properties and enterprises based on information collected under Method 3.11.4.7, taking into account the best available data, knowledge and technology at the time; and b. Use this on Information collected under Method 3.11.4.7 to inform future changes to the Waikato Regional Plan to manage discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens at a property or enterprise-level to meet the targets^ in the Objectives."
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9810	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to provide an affordable process for landowners to oppose future allocations AND AMEND to ensure future plan changes are subject to the submission process AND AMEND to ensure future plan changes involve people who are directly affected in the decision-making.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10241	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "3.11.4.8 Reviewing Chapter 3.11 and developing <u>options an allocation framework</u> for the next Regional Plan/..." AND AMEND 8a. to read: "Waikato Regional Council will: a. Develop <u>options to reduce</u> discharges <u>allocation frameworks for from</u> individual properties and..."
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7651	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8 gaining data, AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis in the future.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10765	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to see the immediate introduction of an allocation regime that considers land type and can be amended as further information becomes available.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-643	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 so that future plan changes, involve people who are directly affected, not just the advice from experts, include the right of landowners to oppose future allocations, and have an affordable process to deal with objections.
Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191	PC1-10841	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "3.11.4.8 Reviewing Chapter 3.11 and developing an allocation <u>discharges management</u> framework for the next Regional Plan/Te arotake i te Upoko 3.11, te whakarite hoki i tētehi anga toha <u>para</u> mō te Mahere ā-Rohe e whai ake ana

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			Waikato Regional Council will: a. Develop discharge allocation management frameworks for individual properties and enterprises based on information collected under Method 3.11.4.7, taking into account the best available data, knowledge and technology at the time; and b. Use this to inform future changes to the Waikato Regional Plan to manage discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens at a property or enterprise-level to meet the targets^ in the Objectives."
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9839	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will: a. <u>a. Review information gathered under Method 3.11.4.7 and factors arising during implementation of Chapter 3.11</u> a-b. <u>b. Develop discharge allocation frameworks for discharge to water for</u> individual properties and enterprises based on information collected under Method 3.11.4.7, taking into account the best available data, knowledge and technology at the time; and b-c. <u>c. Use this to inform future changes to the Waikato Regional Plan to manage discharges to water of</u> nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens at a property or enterprise-level to meet the targets in the objectives."
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10439	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 review and allocation to be transparent and published for each property.
Fulton Hogan Limited Submitter ID: 74048	PC1-10871	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8(b) to read: "...at a property or enterprise-level to meet the targets^ in the Objectives".
GBC Winstone Submitter ID: 73992	PC1-3615	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 b. as follows: "Use this to inform... enterprise-level to meet the targets^ in the Objectives."
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4401	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8 gaining data. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11464	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to allow more time, allow flexibility and use real measurements, before considering the need for allocation.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5764	Oppose the provision with amendments	REPLACE Method 3.11.4.8 with the implementation of actions within the life of PPC1.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10528	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.8.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4685	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8 and gaining data. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10111	Not stated	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8.
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6843	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8 gaining data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12293	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8 gaining data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis in the future.
Lumbercorp NZ Ltd Submitter ID: 71753	PC1-10014	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3287	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8's support for gaining data. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9323	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11753	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11902	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8882	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4631	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8.
New Zealand Steel Ltd Submitter ID: 73790	PC1-3735	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11600	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11852	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3969	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8's support for gathering information. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-7698	Oppose the provision	DELETE Method 3.11.4.8.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7337	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.8 to include sub-catchment governance. AND AMEND to clarify reporting standards.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9430	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to ensure that all information and data down to property level is made publicly available through the Waikato Regional Council website.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12028	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11704	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6307	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10588	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10002	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: " <u>Waikato Regional Council will review Chapter 3.11.</u> " Waikato Regional Council will: a. Develop discharge allocation frameworks " <u>based on a national framework</u> " for individual properties and enterprises...'
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8587	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to include a proposed allocation framework under a new part (c).
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7214	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN gaining data. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2644	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the gathering of information. 3.11.4.8 AND AMEND PPC1 to enable management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11183	Not stated	No specific decision sought.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8128	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to develop an allocation framework that rewards changes in land use management that have resulted in reduced diffuse discharges AND ENSURE that Taupo District Council is involved in the development of the allocation framework.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11801	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11995	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11650	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12264	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12077	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8045	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3422	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will use: a. Develop discharge allocation frameworks for individual properties and enterprises based raking into account the best available data, knowledge and technology at the time; and

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			b. Use this on information collected under the Method 3.11.4.7, to inform future changes to the Waikato Regional Plan to manage discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens at a property or enterprise-level to meet the targets in the Objectives."
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12205	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Tuwaharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10436	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6807	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8's support for gaining data. AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3844	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8(a) to read: "Develop discharge allocation frameworks for individual properties and enterprises based on information collected under Method 3.11.4.7, taking into account the <u>property specific best available</u> data and <u>best</u> knowledge and technology at the time;"
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12086	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3423	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "...b. Use this to inform future <u>the best available information to develop</u> changes to the Waikato Regional Plan <u>by 2026</u> to manage discharges..."
Waikato Dairy Leaders Group Submitter ID: 74049	PC1-11010	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to set out a programme of work to provide an accurate assessment of all sources that contribute to the load of contaminant from the land and to track changes in diffuse and point source discharges as a result of actions required by PPC1 AND AMEND to require an analysis of frameworks to manage both point source and diffuse discharges of contaminants.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3111	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 (b) to read: "Use this to inform future changes... to meet the <u>water quality attribute</u> ^ targets^ in <u>Table 3.11-1the Objectives</u> "
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11365	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.8 to read: "a...knowledge and technology at the time; and <u>b. Monitor and review any adaptive management and mitigation approach for the sub-catchment developed to determine a discharge allocation regime for the relevant sub-catchment as part of Stage 1; and</u> c.b. Use this to inform..."
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6762	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8 gaining data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8842	Support the provision	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.8 focus on working together in a sub-catchment.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4274	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.8 gaining of data AND AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11550	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to enable the management of diffuse discharges on a sub-catchment basis in the future.

3.11.4.9 Managing the effects of urban development/Te whakahaere i ngā pānga o te whanaketanga ā-tāone

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10970	Support the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ensure rules to improve water quality cover both urban and rural situations.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4538	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Brough, John Conroy Submitter ID: 71237	PC1-414	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to focus on discharges from towns and cities.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1423	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Buckthought, Phillip David and Andrea Submitter ID: 72494	PC1-9903	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to ensure that heavy metals are tested for in waterways AND include a policy that ensures heavy metal discharges and pollutants from urban growth and development are minimised.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6384	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7778	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to add new clause (c) to read: " <u>...c. Consider the effects of Nitrogen, Phosphorus, Sediment, and Microbial pathogens levels in water discharged from urban areas and the road and rail networks when assessing those levels in lakes, rivers and tributaries impacting on the Waikato River and the Waipā River.</u> "
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9811	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to include and enforce provisions for urban areas AND AMEND to stop sewage being discharged into waterways AND AMEND to address storm water runoff into waterways.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7652	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10766	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9 as notified.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-644	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to include and enforce rules to stop urban sewage and storm water runoff being discharged into waterways.
Falconer, Chris Submitter ID: 72027	PC1-3992	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to add a clause that clearly states that no new point source discharges will be permitted and that no additional loading will be placed on existing point source infrastructure. Or such other relief that will address the issue raised in this submission.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-9842	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "b. ...with urban communities to raise awareness of water quality issues, and to identify and implement effective solutions to meet the 80-year water quality attribute targets in Table 3.11-1 and the <u>objectives of this plan. for the urban context.?</u> "
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10440	Support the provision	No specific decision sought Method 3.11.4.9.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848	PC1-6014	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to add the following sub-clause: " <u>c) Consider the effects of Nitrogen, Phosphorus, Sediment, and Microbial Pathogen levels in water discharged from urban areas and the road and rail networks when assessing those levels in lakes, rivers and tributaries impacting on the Waikato River and the Waipā River.</u> "
Gaston, Jo and Andrew Submitter ID: 71267	PC1-1081	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to clearly outline how urban landowners will be contributing to the Vision and Strategy of PPC1 and how the costs will be more equitably spread AND AMEND to ensure the development of Urban Environment Plans by urban properties AND AMEND to ensure the costs of PPC1 are achievable over the tenure of the PPC1 and not just the next 10 years. AND MAKE consequential amendments arising from this submission.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4403	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9 as proposed.
Hamilton City Council Submitter ID: 74051	PC1-11041	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.9 as follows: "a. Continue to work with territorial authorities to implement the Waikato Regional Policy Statement set of principles that guide future development of the built environment which anticipates and addresses cumulative effects over the long term. <u>aa. Recognise the principles referred to in 'a' above will create pressure for additional storm water and wastewater discharges that needs to be recognised at the time of consenting these discharges.</u> b. When undertaking sub-catchment scale planning under Method 3.11.4.5 in urban sub-catchments <u>with urban area, engage with the relevant territorial authorities, urban communities and other stakeholders</u> to raise awareness of water quality issues, and to identify and implement effective solutions for the urban context <u>measures to manage the adverse effects of activities and development on, and to enhance, water bodies.</u> <u>c. Work with relevant territorial authorities and stakeholders to implement the measures identified in b above."</u>
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5765	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10529	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.9.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4688	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10112	Not stated	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will: a. Continue to work with territorial authorities to implement the Waikato Regional Policy Statement set of principles that guide future development of the built environment which anticipates and addresses cumulative effects over the long term <u>including avoiding the degradation of freshwater resources and discharge of contaminates from urban activities into the urban environment.</u> b. When undertaking sub-catchment scale planning under Method 3.11.4.5 in urban sub-catchments engage with urban communities to raise awareness of water quality issues, and to identify and implement effective solutions for the urban context. <u>c. Assess the contribution of contaminants to waterbodies from urban areas over time to ensure that urban discharges are accounted for, to allow responsibility for managing urban discharges to be allocated.</u> <u>d. In evaluating (c) above, publicly report the assessment of contributions and their assessed effect on values for freshwater identified in this plan change."</u>
Jefferis, Daniel	PC1-6844	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 72989			
Kerr, Ian D Submitter ID: 73056	PC1-4718	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban development meets the same discharge standards as individual farming activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so that Urban Authorities have to submit an environment urban development plan and have it approved, monitored and audited by Council before urban development takes place. AND AMEND PPC1 so that any water take for an urban centre is downstream from the city/town. AND AMEND PPC1 so that penalties for environmentally harmful discharge into waterways are introduced.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1845	Oppose the provision	AMEND to develop requirements of Farm Environment Plans and include these in PPC1.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12294	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3288	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9 as proposed.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4459	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas AND RETAIN PPC1 in its entirety AND AMEND Section 3.11.4.9 (b) to delete " engaged with " and replace with " <u>consulted</u> " and to broaden the term 'urban communities' to explicitly require that groups such as the Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group be consulted with in respect to the preparation of any sub-catchment plan within the Mangakotukutuku catchment.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9325	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality over the long-term.</u> "
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11754	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality over the long-term.</u> "
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11903	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality over the long-term.</u> "
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8885	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4632	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11601	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality over the long-term.</u> "
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11853	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality over the long-term.</u> "
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3970	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-7699	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette	PC1-9432	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73249			
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12029	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11705	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6309	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9 as proposed.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10566	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8588	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.9.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7216	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9 as proposed.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2518	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work with territorial authorities to implement the Waikato Regional Policy Statement set of principles and territorial authority spatial plans that guide future development of the built environment which anticipates and addresses cumulative effects over the long term. <u>This work should also recognise the ability of urban development in certain circumstances to result in a net overall improvement in contaminant load, and or profile.</u> " AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2645	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8146	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.9. AND ENSURE Taupo District Council is involved in the development of solutions to manage the effects of urban development.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11802	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Te Aroha Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 71204	PC1-2214	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to focus and encourage the entire community to improve and enhance water quality.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11996	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11651	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12266	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12078	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8055	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8406	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
TIM Nominees Submitter ID: 73964	PC1-8442	Oppose the provision	DELETE Method 3.11.4.9.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12207	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10442	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6809	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9 as proposed.
Verkerk, Gwyneth Submitter ID: 60476	PC1-1290	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.9 so that PPC1 puts more specific requirement for Hamilton City Council to manage water contamination, including: assessment of historical point sources and development of plans for their remediation; work to reduce run-off from roads and storm water systems; regulations to increase the use of greywater recycling systems; education about the benefits of washing cars on the lawn; consideration to encourage household use of low phosphate detergents.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3846	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to reflect the sub-catchment targets.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12155	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12087	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3424	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 to read: "a. Continue to work... of the built environment which anticipates and addresses to <u>address the cumulative effect of urban development on water quality</u> over the long-term."
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11366	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6763	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7517	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 so urban developments must comply with policies to achieve Objective 1. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.9 so that when consent for an urban development is assessed it is considered they were operating at full capacity/occupancy.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8844	Support the provision	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.9 focus on working together in a sub-catchment.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4277	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11551	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.9.

3.11.4.10 Accounting system and monitoring/Te pūnaha kaute me te aroturuki

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441	PC1-9532	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.4.10 to incorporate the periodic assessment of ecosystem health and safety from the human health perspective, covering both contact recreation and safe food take. This should be undertaken at the freshwater management unit level and at other levels as required.
Andree-Wiltens, Albert John Submitter ID: 71230	PC1-615	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.10 to monitor streams where they enter and exit properties to obtain real pollution contributions.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6176	Not stated	No specific decision was requested.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10982	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.10.
Auckland Regional Public Health Service Submitter ID: 71612	PC1-10182	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10.
Bolt Trust, King Country Partnership 2013 LP and Lone Pine Trust Submitter ID: 73539	PC1-6478	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Section 3.11.4.10 to ensure catchment monitoring is not undertaken to police, enforce, prosecute or impose fines. AND AMEND to ensure a blanket approach is not taken
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10795	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10 as written.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9808	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to clarify how Farm Environment Plan auditing and contaminant monitoring will occur and how they will be funded.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10242	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE from Method 3.11.4.10 clause (d) AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 Accounting system and monitoring - Freshwater Management Units/Te pūnaha kauta me te aroturuki" AND RETAIN clauses (a - c).
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-10767	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 in a way that will ensure the coordinated monitoring of wetland and coastal environments with the most urgent accounting and monitoring being required for:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<ul style="list-style-type: none"> wetlands (wetland extent/buffer extent, soil mineral/organic content (sediment), soil phosphorous, soil nitrogen, vegetation) freshwater species (fish) as a key indicator for ecosystem health Macroinvertebrate Community Index - rivers Waikato River Delta (estuarine receiving environment).
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-646	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to provide clarity around funding and testing.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10611	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10(d) to read: "An information and accounting system for the diffuse discharges from properties and enterprises that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges <u>to water</u> at an enterprise or property scale."
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10441	Support the provision	No specific decision sought Method 3.11.4.10.
Fulton Hogan Limited Submitter ID: 74048	PC1-10872	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10(b) to read: "...assess progress towards achieving <u>Objectives 1 and 3</u> the Table 11-1 water quality attribute targets ; and..."
GBC Winstone Submitter ID: 73992	PC1-3618	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 b. as follows: "Using the information collected... towards achieving <u>Objectives 1 and 3</u> the Table 11-1 water quality attribute targets ; and"
Genesis Energy Limited Submitter ID: 74052	PC1-8817	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.10 (a)(ii) to read as follows, or words to like effect: "ii. <u>additional monitoring sites in sub-catchments and on tributaries</u> that are currently unrepresented in the existing monitoring network; and" Method 3.11.4.10: AMEND Map 3.11-1 to establish Freshwater Management Unit monitoring sites at, or very near the downstream boundary of an Freshwater Management Units to monitor the progress toward water quality objectives over the next 80 years AND identify the location of Freshwater Management Unit monitoring sites OR ADD a map or table that identifies the location of Freshwater Management Unit monitoring sites.
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11465	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to provide for more specific data, such as intersects of different land use and their contaminant losses.
Hamilton, Jean Submitter ID: 73694	PC1-11302	Not stated	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to reflect what happens on the land and what can be found in water.
Hamilton & Waikato Tourism Submitter ID: 73493	PC1-9448	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5766	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10530	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.10.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10113	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will establish and operate a publicly available accounting system and monitoring in each Freshwater Management Unit, including:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>a. Collecting information on nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogen levels in the respective fresh water bodies in each Freshwater Management Unit from:</p> <p>i. Council's existing river monitoring network; and</p> <p>ii. Sub-catchments that are currently unrepresented in the existing monitoring network; and</p> <p>iii. Lake Freshwater Management Units.</p> <p>b. Using the information collected to establish the baseline data for compiling a monitoring plan and to assess progress towards achieving the Table 11-1 water quality attribute targets and</p> <p>c. Using state of the environment monitoring data including biological monitoring tools such as the Macroinvertebrate Community Index to provide the basis for identifying and reporting on long-term trends; and</p> <p><u>ca. Produce a framework model for the greater Waikato River and surrounding land using the best available data, that can be adapted to include new decision support tools at the sub-catchment level.</u></p> <p>d. An information and accounting system for the diffuse discharges from properties and enterprises that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at a <u>sub-catchment, enterprise or property scale.</u>"</p>
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5496	Support the provision	AMEND PPC1 to include information on the current state.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4461	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9327	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information <u>A freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11755	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information <u>A freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11904	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			d. An information A freshwater accounting system that accounts for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9594	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 (a)(ii) to read: "ii. <u>additional monitoring sites in sub-catchments and on tributaries</u> that are currently unrepresented in the existing monitoring network; and..." AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 (b) to read: "Using the information...Table 3.11-1...." AND ADOPT representative FMU monitoring sites at, or very near, the downstream boundary of an FMU to monitor the progress toward water quality objectives over the next 80 years AND AMEND Map 3.11-1 OR ADD another map or table that identifies the location of FMU water quality monitoring sites.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8887	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4633	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11602	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A freshwater accounting system that accounts for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11854	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A freshwater accounting system that accounts for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Noakes, Anna Submitter ID: 73693	PC1-9563	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 Accounting system and Monitoring, so that monitoring occurs in a way that is appropriate to the local situation in terms of the particular land use and nature of the water way.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-7700	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to incorporate a five year time frame (or an appropriate timeframe, but within the life of PPC1) for implementation of a publicly available accounting system and monitoring programme in each Farm Management Unit. AND AMEND to ensure that Method 3.11.4.10 clause (c) continues to refer to the Macroinvertebrate Community Index as an option rather than a requirement. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to identify total nitrate and phosphate fertiliser use and the use of imported animal feeds as information to be collated and published.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-188	Not stated	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 or ADD that Council to report water quality and quantity entering and leaving each Freshwater Management Unit.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7338	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to clarify reporting and data collection standards.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9433	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to ensure information is easily accessible and understandable.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12030	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including <u>biological</u> monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A <u>freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11706	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including <u>biological</u> monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A <u>freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6311	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10. AND AMEND so Freshwater Management Units are identified at a sub-catchment scale.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10567	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including <u>biological</u> monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A <u>freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10133	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.10 as it is currently written.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10006	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Method 3.11.4.10(d). AND ADD the following: "(d) Enterprise and property scale information and accounting for diffuse discharges remain the responsibility of the enterprise or property owner. Waikato Regional Council will monitor and report on a random sample of no more than 10% of properties. Information available publicly will be collective and not property specific."
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise	PC1-8589	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.10.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71614			
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11184	Not stated	No specific decision sought.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8155	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.10 AND CLARIFY the expected timeframes for data collection and the accounting system.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9370	Not stated	CLARIFY that Waikato Regional Council is to protect intellectual property. Method 3.11.4.10 AND provide a publicly accessible register of property Nitrogen Discharge Allowance.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11803	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A <u>freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11928	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A <u>freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11653	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A <u>freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12269	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A <u>freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12079	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including <u>biological</u> monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information <u>A freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges <u>at the enterprise or property scale...</u> "
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8060	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including <u>biological</u> monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information <u>A freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges <u>at the enterprise or property scale...</u> "
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8407	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3426	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.10 AND ENSURE the existing monitoring network is upgraded by adding new monitoring sites in sub-catchments where there are none and where the monitoring location is not appropriate (monitoring sites that were set up to monitor floods).
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12208	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including <u>biological</u> monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information <u>A freshwater accounting system that accounts</u> for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges <u>at the enterprise or property scale.</u> e. <u>Iwi must be included in the consent process where waters are to be removed from the Waikato or Waipā rivers, for other than domestic use.</u> AND ENSURE monitoring sites are strictly used for review and research of water quality AND AMEND to ensure Waikato and Waipā River is protected from exploitation.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10443	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including <u>biological</u> monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for...

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			d. An information A freshwater accounting system that accounts for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3849	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 by adding " <u>a.iv. Where sub-catchments are measured in an urban setting, sites should be added upstream from urban and industrial activities.</u> " AND ADD " <u>a.v. Add new monitoring sites in each sub-catchment to collect property and enterprise specific data</u> "
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12156	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A freshwater accounting system that accounts for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12088	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A freshwater accounting system that accounts for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Wagstaff, Nigel and Sally Submitter ID: 71188	PC1-211	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to ensure waterways are tested at water entry and exit points on each property to identify enterprises that are compromising water health.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3425	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10 to read: "3.11.4.10 <u>Freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> ... Waikato Regional Council will establish... publicly available <u>freshwater</u> accounting system and monitoring <u>network</u> in each... c. Using state of the... monitoring data including biological monitoring tools... Community Index <u>and Cultural Health Index</u> to provide the basis for... d. An information A freshwater accounting system that accounts for the diffuse discharges that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at the enterprise or property scale..."
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11367	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.10(d) to read: "An information and accounting system for the diffuse discharges from properties and enterprises that supports the management of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens diffuse discharges at an enterprise or property scale <u>or sub-catchment level.</u> "
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6155	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.4.10 by removing any council established and publicly available accounting system in each Freshwater Management Unit until the data required becomes available. AND AMEND to ensure that before any monitoring plan is devised first have a strong understanding of the current situation and contributors in their entirety.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8845	Support the provision	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.10 focus on working together in a sub-catchment.

3.11.4.11 Monitoring and evaluation of the implementation of Chapter 3.11/Te aroturuki me te arotake i te whakatinanatanga o te Upoko 3.11

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Andree-Wiltens, Albert John Submitter ID: 71230	PC1-533	Not stated	No particular decision sought for Method 3.11.4.11.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6180	Not stated	No specific decision was requested.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10987	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11(a) to read: "a. Review and report on the progress towards and achievement of the 80-year water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11 according to amended Table 3.11-1."
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6908	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11(a) to read: "Review and report on the... objectives of Chapter 3.11, <u>and the applicability of the 80-year timeframe, should the science and the information available advance to the point where it may be possible to achieve the water quality objectives in a shorter timeframe without causing unacceptable social and economic harm:..</u> " AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Begbie, Ruthana Okeroa Submitter ID: 74005	PC1-11688	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.11.
Bolt Trust, King Country Partnership 2013 LP and Lone Pine Trust Submitter ID: 73539	PC1-6479	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Section 3.11.4.11 to ensure catchment monitoring is not undertaken to police, enforce, prosecute or impose fines. AND AMEND to ensure a blanket approach is not taken.
Clarke, Stuart Gordon Submitter ID: 73779	PC1-4549	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 b to make provision for research to be undertaken by independent organisations, results made public and monitoring to include water from large bushland and in the streams of Hamilton.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9809	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to clarify how Farm Environment Plan auditing and contaminant monitoring will occur and how they will be funded.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10243	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Accounting system and monitoring – Land activities that affect water</u> Monitoring and evaluation of the implementation of Chapter 3.11/... Waikato Regional Council will: a. Review and report on the progress towards and achievement of the 80-year water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11. <u>a.i Set up a monitoring and accounting system for diffuse discharges that documents current contaminant loads of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens, and expected future loads after mitigation actions are put in place and implemented.</u> b. Research, and identify and implement methods <u>a programme of work to assess measure</u> actions at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level, and for <u>for</u> their contribution to reductions in the discharge of contaminants... c. ... d. ...

3.11.4.11 Monitoring and evaluation of the implementation of Chapter 3.11/Te aroturuki me te arotake i te whakatinanatanga o te Upoko 3.11

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			e. <u>Prepare for plan reviews by working in partnership with industry to achieve a-d above, in order to gain an accurate assessment of all sources that contribute to contaminant loads from the land, and track changes in diffuse and point source discharges at the scale of individual landowners and businesses, and</u> collate information on the functioning and success of any Certified Industry Scheme."
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11052	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to make a clear link between this method for monitoring and evaluation the implementation of Chapter 3.11 and the accounting and monitoring system developed under Method 3.11.4.10, AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to provide more specificity around the frequency of reporting, with 3-yearly reporting recommended.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-647	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to provide clarity around funding and testing.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10613	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10445	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.11.
Fulton Hogan Limited Submitter ID: 74048	PC1-10873	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11(a) to read: "Review and report on the progress towards achievement of the 80-year water quality objectives of <u>Objective 1</u> in Chapter 3.11."
GBC Winstone Submitter ID: 73992	PC1-3622	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 a. as follows: "Review and report on the ... and achievement of the 80-year water quality objectives of <u>Objective 1</u> in Chapter 3.11."
Hamilton, Jean Submitter ID: 73694	PC1-11427	Not stated	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to reflect what happens on the land and what can be found in water.
Hamilton & Waikato Tourism Submitter ID: 73493	PC1-9449	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5767	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 as required to reflect the alternative approach proposed in the submission.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10531	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.11.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10114	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11
J Swap Ltd Submitter ID: 71618	PC1-6435	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that any method or rule around consent renewal is assessed on a case-by-case basis for regionally significant industry and takes into account existing industry infrastructure investment to date. AND ADD into Method 3.11.4.11 - "Waikato Regional Council will: a. Review and report... <u>f. Recognise current infrastructure investment by Regionally significant industry, when assessing resource consent renewals for existing activities; and</u> <u>g. Recognise the level of treatment provided by Regionally significant industry infrastructure under any existing resource consents and apply a Best Practicable Option approach when assessing resource consent renewals for those existing activities."</u> AND AMEND to include the above change into Rule 3.11.5.5 for renewals of resource consents associated with regionally significant industries; or relief to that effect.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9733	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Method 3.11.4.11.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4462	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9330	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11756	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11905	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9596	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.1.4.11 (a) and (e) to read: "a. Review and report on the progress towards and achievement of the 80-year water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11 <u>every 5 years</u> ... e. Work with industry to collate information on the functioning and success of any Certified industry <u>Industry Sector Scheme</u> ."
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8888	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4634	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11603	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11855	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Nicholas, Rod and Wendy Submitter ID: 73760	PC1-7108	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include sub-catchment specific information to monitor and measure farm management actions.
Noakes, Anna Submitter ID: 73693	PC1-9566	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 Accounting system and Monitoring, so that monitoring occurs in a way that is appropriate to the local situation in terms of the particular land use and nature of the water way.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-7701	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 as reflect the reasons for the submission and/or the alternative approach proposed in the submission. AND AMEND Clause (e) to read: "...e) Work with industry <u>a broad range of stakeholders</u> to collate information on the functioning and success of any Certified Industry Scheme."

3.11.4.11 Monitoring and evaluation of the implementation of Chapter 3.11/Te aroturuki me te arotake i te whakatinanatanga o te Upoko 3.11

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7339	Support the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 so that sub-catchments have autonomy to consider new technology and support its uptake.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9434	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11.
Phillips, Neal Submitter ID: 71231	PC1-856	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to review Farm Environment Plans every 20 years according to progress made.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12031	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6312	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.11.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10568	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10018	Support the provision with amendments	REMOVE Method 3.11.4.11(b) and ADD it to Method 3.11.4.8 AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.11(d) as follows: "Collate data on a number of land use resource consents issued under this chapter. <u>Report the total reductions made in the discharge of contaminants estimated from monitoring made on a random basis. Auditing will be on a risk basis and limited to a maximum of 5% of properties annually.</u> "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8590	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 (b) to read: "Research and identify methods to measure <u>actual</u> actions, <u>and implement these methods</u> at a sub-catchment..."
Reymer, Garry Submitter ID: 74183	PC1-5985	Support the provision with amendments	Method 3.11.4.11: AMEND to clarify Waikato Regional Council will monitor the land change.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4021	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11(e) to require that any accounting system must measure, monitor and publish all recorded metrics and audits from industry schemes in a way that is transparent, clear and accessible to the public.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5742	Oppose the provision	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 so the accounting system must measure, monitor and publish all recorded metrics and audits from industry schemes in a way that is transparent, clear and accessible to the public.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11185	Not stated	No specific decision sought.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11804	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024." AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11929	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> targets in 2020 and 2024."

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11654	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12270	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12122	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8066	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8408	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to include further monitoring and assessment of the effectiveness of the methods proposed to address water quality.
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12209	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10460	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12157	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12089	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3428	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "3.11.4.11 <u>Plan effectiveness</u> monitoring and evaluation of the implementation... a. Review and report <u>Report</u> on the progress towards and achievement of the <u>10-year (Objective 3) and 80-year (Objective 1) water quality objectives of Chapter 3.11</u> <u>targets in 2020 and 2024.</u> " AND DELETE 3.11.4.11 b.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Waikato Environment Centre Submitter ID: 73436	PC1-6250	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to provide for monitoring of compliance to be undertaken by a truly independent party AND ADD a transparent approach to developing, monitoring, compliance and implementation systems. AND ADD steps to ensure that effective and cost-effective monitoring, compliance and implementation capacity is in place at the time the regime is introduced. AND ADD monitoring and reporting on and reviewing of the implementation of the policy. AND ADD transparent public information for freshwater discharges and takes. AND ADD to provide for a council report every two years on progress towards meeting objectives, limits and targets. AND ADD to provide for the steps that councils will take if the combined interventions are not sufficient. AND AMEND to include provisions to set out clear consequences for non-compliance, and that sufficient resources and commitment be provided for prosecution and enforcement.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11368	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.11 to read: "b. Research and identify methods <u>including an adaptive management and mitigation planning approach developed for the relevant sub-catchment</u> to measure actions at a sub-catchment, property and enterprise level, and their contribution to reduction in the discharge of contaminants. ... d. Collate data on the number of land use resource consents issued under the rules of this chapter, the number of Farm Environment Plans completed, compliance with the actions listed in Farm Environment Plans, Nitrogen Reference Points for properties and enterprises, and nitrogen discharge data reported under Farm Environment Plans, <u>and the actions for discharge allocation for the relevant sub-catchment.</u> e. Work with industry to collate information on the functioning and success of any Certified Industry Scheme <u>adaptive management and mitigation approach developed by an enterprise.</u> "
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7518	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so that point source dischargers have to contribute to achieving the 10 year first stage targets of PPC1.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8846	Support the provision	RETAIN the Method 3.11.4.11 focus on working together in a sub-catchment.

3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/Te taunaki i te rangahautanga me te tuaritanga o ngā aratohu mō ngā mahi tino whai take hei whakaiti i ngā rukenga roha

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
AFFCO New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 74140	PC1-7671	Support the provision with amendments	REPLACE references to 'BMP' and 'GMP' with 'BPO'. AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.12(a) to read as follows: "Develop and disseminate best <u>practicable options management practice</u> guidelines for reducing the diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens, and..."
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership	PC1-6182	Support the provision	No specific decision was requested.

3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/Te taunaki i te rangahautanga me te tuaritanga o ngā aratohu mā ngā mahi tino whai take hei whakaiti i ngā rukenga roha

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74045			
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10995	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.12.
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6910	Support the provision	ADOPT Method 3.11.4.12 as notified subject to the following amendment. AND AMEND (a) to read: "Develop and disseminate best management practice guidelines, including 'Industry Agreed Good Management Practices' being the practices described in the document entitled 'Industry-agreed Good Management Practices relating to water quality' - dated September 2015, for reducing the diffuse..." AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4539	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11415	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision was requested for Method 3.11.4.12.
Buckley, Peter Ross Submitter ID: 71423	PC1-1424	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6385	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026	PC1-10796	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will: <u>a. require that Good Management Practices are implemented and</u> a b. Develop and disseminate best management practice guidelines for reducing the diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens; and b-c. Support research into methods for reducing diffuse discharges of contaminants to water."
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9806	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to ensure a general rate, not a targeted rate, is charged to fund PPC1 implementation, monitoring and ongoing research and development.
DairyNZ Submitter ID: 74050	PC1-10244	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to read: "3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/... Waikato Regional Council will: a. Develop and disseminate best management practice guidelines for reducing the diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens; and b. <u>Work with primary industry and</u> support research into methods for reducing diffuse discharges of contaminants to water."
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7653	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759	PC1-11053	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-648	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 so that everyone funds implementing PPC1 through a general rate.

3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/Te taunaki i te rangahautanga me te tuaritanga o ngā aratohu mā ngā mahi tino whai take hei whakaiti i ngā rukenga roha

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Dysart, James David Submitter ID: 72722	PC1-5215	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so Method 3.11.4.12 is given more emphasis AND AMEND to ensure the models used to define the Nitrogen Reference Point in Schedule B are more precise and effective.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10615	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 as follows: "Waikato Regional Council will: a. <u>Work with stakeholders to develop and disseminate best industry agreed good</u> management practice guidelines for reducing the diffuse discharges <u>to water</u> of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens; and..."
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10446	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.12.
Genesis Energy Limited Submitter ID: 74052	PC1-8728	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12 (in same or similar form).
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4408	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12 as proposed.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5768	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to include the requirement to implement Best Practicable Options (over an appropriate timeframe) where they are already know to be practical and effective.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10532	Support the provision	No specific relief sought for Method 3.11.4.12.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7837	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to include reference to landowner/occupier education and support in applying Best Management Practice guidance.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4690	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10115	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12
Jefferis, Daniel Submitter ID: 72989	PC1-6845	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12295	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3289	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12 as proposed.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated Submitter ID: 72412	PC1-4463	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas. AND RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9331	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11757	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
McKie, Craig John Submitter ID: 73381	PC1-2053	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Policy 12 by including non-point source discharges.

3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/Te taunaki i te rangahautanga me te tuaritanga o ngā aratohu mā ngā mahi tino whai take hei whakaiti i ngā rukenga roha

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11906	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9597	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8889	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4635	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11604	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11856	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3972	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-7703	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 by restricting application of the Method to diffuse discharges from agricultural activities. AND AMEND to specify that the Waikato Regional Council will require continuing development and implementation of best practice minimum standards for agricultural discharges. AND AMEND by replacing the term 'Best Management Practices' with 'Best Practicable Option'.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7340	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.12.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9470	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to the method includes Best Practical Option examples.
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4370	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to acknowledge that implementation of unaffordable mitigations is contingent upon vulnerable landowners having access to financial support. AND ADD to the Definition of Best management practice the words: " <u>and taking account of cost effectiveness.</u> " AND DELETE Method 3.11.4.12(a) and REPLACE with the words: " <u>Work with industry sectors to develop and disseminate a consistent set of best management guidelines that targets Objective 3 attributes, taking account of the cost effectiveness of each mitigation.</u> "
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12032	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6315	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11171	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to reflect the determination of best practicable options rather than best practice.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10570	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.

3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/Te taunaki i te rangahautanga me te tuaritanga o ngā aratohu mā ngā mahi tino whai take hei whakaiti i ngā rukenga roha

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10135	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.12 as it is currently written. AND AMEND the references to 'best' practice and 'best' management practice guidelines to <u>good</u> practice and <u>good</u> management practice guidelines.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10019	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12(b) as follows: "(b) <u>Research and</u> support research methods..." AND ADD to Method 3.11.4.12: "(c) <u>Research and support research methods to control weeds and pests in riparian areas.</u> " AND ADD to Method 3.11.4.12: "(d) <u>Waikato Regional Council will establish a dedicated research fund, establish research topic priorities, and promote funding partnerships for research into reducing diffuse discharges and controlling weeds and pests in retired areas.</u> "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8591	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.12.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7217	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12 as proposed.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2646	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11186	Not stated	No specific decision sought for Method 3.11.4.12.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8157	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12
Taylor, Janet Submitter ID: 71081	PC1-36	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to include provisions for independent, iwi-led science initiatives to collate factual data on the effectiveness of drainage and plant-based water filtering systems.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11805	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11931	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11655	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12271	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12123	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui)	PC1-8075	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.

3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges/Te taunaki i te rangahautanga me te tuaritanga o ngā aratohu mā ngā mahi tino whai take hei whakaiti i ngā rukenga roha

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74105			
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8414	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to include new schedules that outline good and best management practice and incorporate these into the rules.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3427	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to read: "Waikato Regional Council will: a. <u>Require that Good Management Practices are implemented; and</u> a-b. Develop and disseminate best management practice guidelines..."
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12210	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10464	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Twining, Murray Ian and Robyn Joy Submitter ID: 72587	PC1-6811	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12 as proposed.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12158	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12090	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3429	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Waikato Dairy Leaders Group Submitter ID: 74049	PC1-11015	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the intent of Method 3.11.4.12 AND AMEND by expanding the scope AND AMEND by providing further detail about the development of guidance material for plan users in assessing, requiring and monitoring mitigation practices AND AMEND to require Waikato Regional Council to work with research agencies and industry bodies to develop a robust and peer reviewed guide on mitigations, particularly 'edge of field' mitigations such as wetlands, bunds and sediment traps AND AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to read: "3.11.4.2: Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges. Waikato Regional Council will: a) Develop and disseminate best management practice guidelines for reducing the diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens; and..."
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11369	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Method 3.11.4.12 to read: "3.11.4.12 Support research and dissemination of best practice guidelines to reduce diffuse discharges... a. Develop and disseminate best management practice guidelines for reducing the diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens; and..."
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2137	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6764	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4280	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11552	Support the provision	RETAIN Method 3.11.4.12.

3.11.5 Rules/Ngā Ture

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Aldridge, Roderick Francis David Submitter ID: 73788	PC1-7872	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for 3.11.5 Rules.
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5366	Support the provision with amendments	<p>3.11.5 Rules: DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1.</p> <p>OR AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model is not solely relied on but is part of a range of measurement tools.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure where Overseer is used that Best Management Practices are applied, including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the requirement for extensive operations (at or under 18 stock units) and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point through these provisions including rules as losses are low.</p> <p>AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm, not a blanket restriction of one particular nutrient that may not even be relevant to the water bodies in that sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules so that they are effects and science based, not based on grandparenting.</p> <p>AND AMEND to require Farm Environment plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required.</p> <p>AND ENSURE independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points between staff and farmers to be settled without expensive appeals to the Environment Court.</p> <p>AND AMEND thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report 2017).</p> <p>AND AMEND so that fencing is required above the 15 degrees threshold for intensive farming operations (over 18 stock units per hectare).</p> <p>AND AMEND mitigations so they are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of clearly identified and measurable critical source management areas.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with council guidance and support.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND DELETE timeframes and instead set time frames through consultation with the farmer, taking into account the amount of council subsidy available and the individual farmer's financial constraints and the sensitivity of the water-body to any impact.
A S Wilcox & Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 73142	PC1-4319	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Rule to enable collaborative management by a catchment collective.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-11127	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to clarify the type of resource consent which must be applied for in respect of its proposed new rules.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-11003	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Rule to read: "3.11.5.9 Prohibited Activity Rule - The discharge of sediment from disturbed land to water without a buffer Rule 3.11.5.9 Prohibited Activity Rule - The discharge of sediment from disturbed land to water without a buffer <u>Except where authorised by consent or any other rule in this plan, any discharge of sediment without mitigation from disturbed land to a waterway in Schedule C is a prohibited activity."</u>
Auckland Regional Public Health Service Submitter ID: 71612	PC1-10176	Support the provision	RETAIN Rules 3.11.5 provisions that seek to reduce contaminant discharges
Awaroa Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 73627	PC1-11043	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1. AND AMEND so that each farm can review contaminant issues. AND AMEND so that natural capital - not specific years or grandparenting, but can be used as a reference point of higher and best use for sustainable production.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11500	Not stated	ADD a NEW discretionary activity Rule for situations where the standards and conditions of Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.6 are not met. AND IF Nitrogen is to be allocated through PPC1 THEN AMEND PPC1 through either amending existing Policies (such as Policy 1) and Rules (such as 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.7) OR including a new Policy and associated Rules which sets out how Nitrogen will be allocated and discharges managed.
Bell, Daphne Lois Submitter ID: 72987	PC1-6541	Support the provision	RETAIN PPC1.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2889	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 specific dates to allow reasonable timeframe after PPC1 becomes operative. AND AMEND to manage implementation problems with enterprises as defined, for example to exempt those properties until their lease agreements can be amended.
Brown, Peter Submitter ID: 72628	PC1-9816	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to allow a period of 5 to 10 years for measurement and monitoring to establish a Nitrogen Reference Point.
Carter, Shaun Colin Thomas Submitter ID: 74159	PC1-8541	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND all Rules to change the dates required for Farm Environment Plans and Nitrogen Reference Points to allow them to be prepared and calculated only once PPC1 is operative. AND AMEND the Rules to provide clarification as to what constitutes an effective Farm Environment Plan and who is qualified to sign this off. AND AMEND to provide for any consequential or similar amendments, to give effect to the submission.
Chandler, Peter and Libby Submitter ID: 74203	PC1-7977	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the rules to set finite limits on nitrogen, phosphorous E.coli to contact swimmable levels rather than the 75th percentile grandparenting proposal, AND RETAIN the limits on large stock on steeper slopes and cultivation on steep hillsides, AND AMEND the rules so that

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Chapman, Brenhan J Submitter ID: 72776	PC1-10222	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 so that affected parties to land use intensification are notified and consulted during consent processes. AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to provide a Restricted Discretionary Activity for operations capable of demonstrating clear and enduring decreases in existing diffuse discharges AND ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable contaminant management by catchment collectives. AND ADD a New Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens
Chapman, John K Submitter ID: 73086	PC1-10693	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to provide a Restricted Discretionary Activity status for operations capable of demonstrating clear and enduring decreases in existing diffuse discharges. AND ADD a New Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable contaminant management by catchment collectives. AND ADD a New Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens.
Chapman, Sharon M Submitter ID: 73084	PC1-10735	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to provide a Restricted Discretionary Activity for operations capable of demonstrating clear and enduring decreases in existing diffuse discharges AND ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable contaminant management by catchment collectives AND ADD a New Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens
Chapman, Victor J Submitter ID: 72779	PC1-10713	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to provide a Restricted Discretionary Activity for operations capable of demonstrating clear and enduring decreases in existing diffuse discharges AND ADD a New Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable contaminant management by catchment collectives. AND ADD a New Restricted Discretionary Activity rule to enable the use of land for new and additional commercial vegetable production where it can be demonstrated the land use change will result in a decrease in the discharges of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment or microbial pathogens.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7814	Oppose the provision	3.11.5 Rules: AMEND PPC1 so that the nitrogen limit levels are set at a regional or sub-catchment level [not set at a property level limit] AND AMEND PPC1 land use provisions so that Waikato Regional Council is only notified of land use change and the Farm Environment Plan for that new land use.
Chhagn Bros Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73762	PC1-5595	Support the provision	ADD a NEW restricted discretionary Rule to enable contaminant management by a catchment collective.
Dean, David Submitter ID: 73782	PC1-4661	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to include Rule to control and potentially eradicate problematic pests such as koi carp and Canadian geese.
Dean, Matthew D'Ornan Keith Submitter ID: 60477	PC1-3894	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the Rules 3.11.5 to place more emphasis on farmer education on environmental issues. AND RETAIN farm enterprise flexibility as part of Farm Environment Plans.
Denize, Brendan Submitter ID: 73850	PC1-3626	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5 to take a catchment by catchment approach which takes into account topography, rainfall and farming practice AND AMEND to exempt hill country with less than 18 stock units per hectare, land over 25 degrees, small water bodies (eg less than 1 metre in width).

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
<p>Department of Conservation Submitter ID: 71759</p>	<p>PC1-11054</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>PUT ON HOLD the Rules [in section 3.11.5] until an evaluation is undertaken to illustrate whether the rules proposed are the most appropriate way to achieve the objectives. If the existing rules are determined not to be the most appropriate, replacement rules would need to be implemented in PPC1 AND REVIEW the Permitted Activity Rules to ensure they do not authorise activities that would not achieve the standards in s70 RMA, AND ensure any rules for activities that do not meet these standards are controlled activities as a minimum AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions in the Rules to require that sheep are excluded from outstanding water bodies, and that cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from all water bodies, including ephemeral water bodies. This should also be reflected in Schedule C and throughout Chapter 3.11 AND ADD additional rule provisions to protect inanga spawning habitat.</p>
<p>Federated Farmers of New Zealand Submitter ID: 74191</p>	<p>PC1-10844</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: <u>“The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> 1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or 2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or 3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.” AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.</p>
<p>Fletcher Trust Submitter ID: 73848</p>	<p>PC1-6033</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the rules to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions. AND DELETE the schedules to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions. AND ADD rules to control and reduce nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens.</p>
<p>Garrett and McKay, Alan and Kathy Submitter ID: 73039</p>	<p>PC1-9187</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to allow future land owners to grandfather off the current starting contamination reference point rather than a future starting point.</p>
<p>Garrett and McKay, Alan and Kathy Submitter ID: 73039</p>	<p>PC1-9198</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>ADD a NEW provision to provide rates relief as compensation for land lost in fencing waterways, or land use change credits for such loss of land, and land use change credits for pest control.</p>
<p>Ginn Road Dairies Submitter ID: 73271</p>	<p>PC1-4706</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>No specific decision sought for Rules 3.11.5.</p>
<p>Gleeson, Graeme B Submitter ID: 73800</p>	<p>PC1-6410</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Schedule 1 to ensure that Farm Environment Plans are as uncomplicated as possible, including plans that are hand-written. AND AMEND to ensure supporting documents outlining Good Management Practices, as recognised by industry, are readily available to all land users. AND AMEND to ensure that Farm Environment Plans include who will be responsible for and when and how mitigation will occur. The financial position of a farm as a means of justifying the amount of mitigation undertaken by a farm should not be required.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND the rules so that farms with a low risk of contaminant loss are enabled to operate for the next 10 years as a permitted activity, subject to conditions relating to stocking rate and the preparation of a Beef and Lamb New Zealand Land and Environment Plan Level 1 and 2 or equivalent, and adopting industry-supported Good Management Practice.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that low risk land users are able to continue as a permitted activity without the need to prepare a Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to be a Permitted Activity where a Farm Environment Plan is provided and REMOVE the requirement to be under a Certified Industry Scheme.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timeframes required for Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that Farm Environment Plans adopt a tailored individual approach.</p> <p>AND WITHDRAW PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND the timeframes for stock exclusion in Schedule C so that stock is excluded depending on the type of stock, the type of waterway stock is to be excluded from and the degree of slope.</p> <p>AND AMEND Schedule C to specify that slope means the dominant slope of the landscape. i.e. covers 80% or more of the landscape.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that where 80 percent of land is less than or equal to 15 degree slope, stock is excluded from perennial waterways by 2022.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that where 80 percent of land is less than or equal to 15 degree slope, stock is excluded from ephemeral waterways when they flow directly to a main waterway, accepting temporary fencing as a solution.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure stock exclusion occurs only in those areas identified as high risk,</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that in hill country, where dominant slope is greater than 15 degrees, stock exclusion occurs in critical source areas and where the cattle/deer stocking rate is greater than or equal to 1000kgLW/ha.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the timeframes for stock exclusion align with those proposed nationally.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide certainty about where and which waters need to be excluded from stock.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that Farm Environment Plans provide mitigation against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter water bodies if they are being actively managed across the water body, and the water body is not crossed more than once a week.</p> <p>AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach to focus on contaminants important to each farm and sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND ENSURE Farm Environment Plans assess appropriate land use options for each farm, and encourage better science to determine which contaminants are of concern for each farm and sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND DELETE requirements to manage farming activities to a historic Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with live weight standards linked to the natural capital of soils, climate and assimilative capacity of water OR allocate nitrogen as it is tied to the natural capital of soils.</p> <p>AND ENSURE greater understanding about spatial location of natural resources is developed so this knowledge can be applied to better inform and manage contaminant loss.</p> <p>AND AMEND or ADD new rules that are based on land class and pasture production capability, where land use is supported by the capability of the land giving rise to contaminant loss no greater than acceptable ecosystem health limits. OR ADOPT equal nitrogen allocation flexibility for all land users (at 20kgN/ha) as a permitted activity.</p> <p>AND DELETE 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value AND REPLACE with requirements and standards that ensure the reductions required in over-allocated catchments, and where nitrogen is an issue, are proportionate to the level of</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			improvement required and the impact of the discharge. Highest dischargers should be targeted first and consideration should be given to the economic implications of reducing and the timeframe for making reductions. AND AMEND the rules to ensure low contaminant loss land uses are a permitted activity. AND AMEND to ensure that high nitrogen dischargers, except horticulture, are required to reduce over time, starting immediately, and achieving 10% reductions every year for the life of PPC1. AND AMEND to ensure horticultural nitrogen losses are managed in a manner that recognises the value of the industry to the community.
Goatland Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 67706	PC1-3457	Support the provision with amendments	Decision requested not stated for Rules 3.11.5.
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2329	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND all the dates to a reasonable timeframe from when PPC1 becomes operative. (Rules 3.11.5)
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4365	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules to reflect Policy 1 and Policy 9. AND AMEND Rules to reflect Policy 11. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16. AND AMEND the Rules in PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rules to reflect the sub-catchment scale planning Method 3.11.4.5.
Gow, David John and Philippa Jewell Submitter ID: 73981	PC1-8794	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for 3.11.5 Rules.
Hamilton, Malibu Submitter ID: 74083	PC1-9871	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to ensure that minimum output standards/limits associated with phosphorus, nitrogen, sediment and faecal contaminants are met. AND AMEND Rules to ensure they prevent over fertilising, over stocking, over grazing over watering (referring to stock exclusion, intermittent streams, irrigation and river straightening) and over draining. AND AMEND PPC1 Rules to encourage lower stocking rates where applicable, such as to reduce diffuse discharges.
Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Submitter ID: 68939	PC1-3092	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to section 3.11.5 an advisory note ensuring that landowners implementing the provisions of PPC1 are aware of their obligations under the Heritage New Zealand Pouhere Taonga Act 2014 not to modify or destroy any archaeological site, whether recorded or not, without obtaining an authority (consent) from Heritage New Zealand.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10162	Support the provision	ADD the following rule: <u>"Rule 3.11.5.X - Restricted Discretionary Activity Rule - The management of contaminants from farming activities by a catchment collective</u> <u>The management of diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land by a catchment collective in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a restricted discretionary activity (requiring resource consent).</u> <u>Waikato Regional Council restricts its discretion over the following matters:</u> <u>i. Cumulative effects on water quality of the catchment of the Waikato and Waipā Rivers.</u> <u>11. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens.</u> <u>iii. Achieving the contaminant load reduction targets specified for each for sub-catchment in Schedule 1C Table XX</u> <u>iv. The matter set out in Schedule 1C Catchment Collectives.</u> <u>v. The term of the resource consent. Minimum 15 years.</u> <u>vi. The monitoring, record keeping, reporting and information provision requirements for the holder of the resource consent.</u> <u>vii. The timeframe and circumstances under which the consent conditions may be reviewed.</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>viii. The matters addressed by Schedules A and C and the Nitrogen Reference Point being:</p> <p><u>1. In conformance with Schedule B; or</u></p> <p><u>2. Determined through use of proxy farm systems to approximate the nitrogen reference for the catchment collective;</u></p> <p><u>or</u></p> <p><u>3. Through modelling a series of collective mitigations that are estimated sufficient to meet the load limit targets, in accordance with the criteria in schedule 1C.</u></p> <p><u>Notification:</u></p> <p><u>Consent applications will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected persons"</u></p>
<p>Hulley, Arnold Submitter ID: 74053</p>	<p>PC1-8249</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>No specific decision was requested for 3.11.5 Rules.</p>
<p>Jivan Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 71429</p>	<p>PC1-1356</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>Rules 3.11.5: ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Rule for change in land use in sub-catchments that cannot meet sub-catchment specific attribute targets. Relate this to diffuse discharges (effects based). AND AMEND PPC1 to reflect Primary Production as a Mana Tangata value AND AMEND rules within PPC1 to ensure that social, economic and cultural well-being is maintained in the long term AND AMEND the rules within PPC1 to enable tailored on farm management and collective sub-catchment management of all four contaminants, specific to the requirements of each sub-catchment and farm AND REMOVE the requirement for a Nitrogen Reference Point, unless a suitable alternative to the OVERSEER Model can be substantiated AND AMEND rules within Plan to reflect justifiable gains to made in 10 year period AND AMEND the rule framework to provide for off-setting within a commercial vegetable production enterprise.</p>
<p>Johnston, Phillip Submitter ID: 73245</p>	<p>PC1-11232</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>No specific decision requested for PPC1.</p>
<p>Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349</p>	<p>PC1-1264</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE (Rule 3.11.5) the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 in its entirety, or alternatively AMEND to treat like land equally within each sub-catchment, and AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what a reference point should be. This should be backed up by science and modelling, and AMEND to reflect the following principles: like land should be treated the same; flexible use of land; the feasibility, simplicity and understandability of the allocation system and; the natural capital of soils should be the primary consideration when establishing an allocation mechanism for nutrient loss; appropriate timeframes must be set. And any consequential amendments</p>
<p>Jolly, Richard Kellie Alexander Submitter ID: 73749</p>	<p>PC1-5168</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rules (general) 3.11.5 provisions relating to grandparenting of existing use and farming methods and nitrogen level. OR AMEND PPC1 to reflect the principles outlined in the submission. OR AMEND Rules so that like land should be treated equally within each sub-catchment (rules reflect future/intended land use). AND AMEND Rules (general) so stock exclusion is not required if it can be shown there is not adverse effect to the waterways. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from this submission point.</p>
<p>Jones, Michael Francis Submitter ID: 59460</p>	<p>PC1-2990</p>	<p>Support the provision</p>	<p>No specific relief sought for 3.11.5 Rules.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
J Swap Ltd Submitter ID: 71618	PC1-6565	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to provide a NEW Controlled Activity Rule for renewals of resource consents associated with regionally significant industries (or relief to that effect) to recognise current infrastructure investment and the level of treatment provided by Regionally significant industry under any existing resource consents, and applying a Best Practicable Option approach.
Keane, Elizabeth Submitter ID: 73288	PC1-9624	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 Rules so that they are based on Best Management Practices and a pollution levy where pollution is above the assimilative capacity of the land.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6190	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW OR AMEND existing Rules to enable catchment groups to manage their land and water resources to achieve water quality outcomes while providing for their economic and social well-being and sustainability. AND WITHDRAW PPC1 AND NOTIFY when the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Kerr, Ian D Submitter ID: 73056	PC1-4720	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so all land is required to have a sustainable level of agricultural activity and is included in the scheme with no size exceptions.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1906	Support the provision	ADD a NEW Permitted Activity Rule that provides for commercial vegetable cropping AND ADD a NEW Permitted Activity Rule that provides for horses that are kept indoors at least 50% off the time AND AMEND the stocking rates in PPC1 for horses that are kept indoors at least 50% of the time AND ADD a NEW Permitted Activity Rule that provides for temporary increases in stocking numbers AND AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to be clear and understandable AND ADD a NEW Rule that provides for land use change not provided for in Rule 3.11.5.7 as a Restricted Discretionary Activity
Laurich, Peter Submitter ID: 73338	PC1-8692	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for 3.11.5 Rules.
Lawson, John Submitter ID: 52942	PC1-11216	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to ensure that minimum output standards/limits associated with phosphorus, nitrogen, sediment and faecal contaminants are met AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 that identifies lower stocking rates where applicable.
Lees, Brian Submitter ID: 71298	PC1-3221	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from all the rules in PPC1.
Litchfield, John Submitter ID: 74112	PC1-4849	Not stated	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to justify cultivation rules.
Livingston, Adrienne Submitter ID: 74041	PC1-8599	Support the provision with amendments	ADD to 3.11.5 NEW rules to prevent over-fertilising, overstocking, over-grazing, over-watering and over-draining as requested in the Waikato Environment Centre submission.
Loader, A J Submitter ID: 74084	PC1-13148	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules so Horticulture is a permitted activity based on strict criteria that ensures discharges are maintained, reduced or offset.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-4238	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to reflect Policies 1, 9 and 11. AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16. AND AMEND the rules in PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rules to reflect sub-catchment scale planning described in Method 3.11.4.5.
Makan Daya & Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73729	PC1-5004	Support the provision	AMEND PPC1 to ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Rule to enable contaminant management by a catchment collective.
Mangakotukutuku Stream Care Group Incorporated	PC1-4464	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to protect remaining wetlands and gully seeps and create new incentives to encourage the creation or reinstatement of wetland areas.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 72412			AND RETAIN Rules 3.11.5.1 - 3.11.5.7
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9333	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the heading of Rule 3.11.5 to read: "3.11.5 <u>Land Use</u> Rules/Nga Ture."
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3693	Oppose the provision with amendments	CONSIDER a review of Rules 3.11.5 to ensure they are understandable, robustly formulated, practical and able to be implemented by land owners and managers to achieve compliance and are enforceable by the regulator AND ENSURE collaboration with landowners, sector groups and communities to provide alternative practicable measures to achieve the same environmental outcomes AND CONSIDER alternative approaches that incorporate the use of performance standards for the range of primary production activities that are able to establish as 'small and low intensity farming activities' (currently defined under Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2) throughout the region.
McGovern, Annette Submitter ID: 72969	PC1-8321	Not stated	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to give recognition of temporary increases in stocking numbers as a permitted activity AND AMEND the rules cascade to be clear and understandable for lay users AND AMEND the rules cascade to include a clear default discretionary rule for change in land use not listed in the non-complying activity rule.
Mercury NZ Limited Submitter ID: 73182	PC1-9598	Support the provision	RETAIN Rules 3.11.5.1 to 3.11.5.7, and associated Schedules A, B and C, and Schedule 1 and 2.
Meyer, Ben Submitter ID: 73967	PC1-8651	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 rules so that they cap the amount of milk solids produced per hectare rather than capping stocking rate, AND ensure the cap is suitable for soil type.
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-3949	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules in section 3.11.5 to reflect Policies 1, 9 and 11 AND AMEND PPC1 to include a Rule to reflect Policy 16 AND AMEND the rules in PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point.
Noakes, Anna Submitter ID: 73693	PC1-9560	Not stated	AMEND PPC1 rules to provide greater clarity about where to measure setbacks in relation to cultivation or wet areas, AND AMEND rules to provide greater guidance about appropriate 'edge of field' mitigations, AND AMEND to allow summer grazing of setback areas where this is needed to reduce fire hazard risk.
North Waikato Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 73705	PC1-2290	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the blanket approach to rules 3.11.5 and ADOPT the Government's policy proposals for excluding stock from waterways as set out in the Clean Water Package 2017. AND ADOPT a plan change with detailed proposals developed by sub-catchment to exclude stock from waterways.
O'Dwyer, Noel Submitter ID: 71206	PC1-11288	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 and begin the process again.
Oatway, Hugh Robert Submitter ID: 72758	PC1-6524	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 to become one rule. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1(5) OR AMEND to reflect a sustainable rate for an individual property. AND DELETE standards that hold land uses to historic discharges levels or stocking rates. AND DELETE Rules 3.11.5.2(4)(c) and (d). AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 in its entirety. AND AMEND PPC1 so it is science-based, to determine issues in each sub-catchment. AND ADOPT Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.7.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-7704	Oppose the provision	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules by changing the implementation dates so that they take effect within 6 months of the release decisions pursuant to Clause 10 of Schedule 1 or any other appeals. ADD a NEW restricted discretionary activity - approval of certified scheme [in the submission referred to as Rule 8] to be based on the following concepts:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>A Certified Industry Scheme is a Restricted Discretionary Activity and is referred to as a 'Consented Industry Scheme'. The Applicant must lodge an application to be assessed against the criteria in Schedule 2. The Certified Industry Scheme must require certified participants to provide the following information:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> a. Information to be provided to Council (per Schedule B- (g)) b. Information regarding compliance with standards to be provided on request (per modified 3.11.4.2 3 (c)) c. Overseer calculations to be provided (per clause 2(e)) of the Farm Environment Plan Schedule." <p>AND ADD the matters of discretion for the New restricted discretionary activity - approval of certified scheme to include the following clause:</p> <p><u>"The actions and timeframes for undertaking mitigation actions that maintain or reduce the diffuse discharges of activities nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water and whether those actions are likely to achieve the same or better reductions in those contaminants than the minimum standards provided under Rules 1, 4 and 5."</u></p> <p>AND AMEND so the NEW rule is subject to full notification.</p> <p>If the alternative consent process for Certified Industry Scheme is not accepted then delete the NEW rule AND AMEND PPC1 to remove reference to Certified Industry Scheme</p>
<p>Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079</p>	<p>PC1-183</p>	<p>Not stated</p>	<p>AMEND the Rules to clarify what is the best management practice standard to aspire to.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a rate of change that properly targets the persons or entities discharging the greatest amounts and concentrations.</p> <p>AND AMEND to an approach that gives consideration of people who have already undertaken the bulk of best practice standards and making them shoulder a disproportionate burden of costs and achieve even tighter restrictions.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Rules to adopt appropriate mitigations for the use of steep land - not a blanket ban.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that co-management with others does not result in additional processing time or cost and that applicants have a single point of contact.</p>
<p>Parry, Bruce Bregmen Submitter ID: 73453</p>	<p>PC1-10400</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>No specific decision sought for 3.11.5 Rules.</p>
<p>Pepper, Matt Submitter ID: 73284</p>	<p>PC1-9647</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>ADD a provision to Rules 3.11.5 to provide farmers with ongoing support and guidelines to achieve cost-effective and practical improvements by way of Farm Environment Plans.</p>
<p>Peters, Michael Joseph Submitter ID: 74197</p>	<p>PC1-6525</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND PPC1 so a more strategic and staged approach is implemented to ensure that Objective 2 can be realised.</p>
<p>PG & KF West Ltd Submitter ID: 73777</p>	<p>PC1-4571</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND PPC1 rules to specify particular E.coli sources for reduction targets.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that rules consider cropping as part of normal farming activities without separate requirements.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 rules so that they are based on a sub-catchment approach not a catchment wide approach Need a better understanding of the economic compliance costs to business and community.</p>
<p>Pickens and Tanneau, Craig and Julie Submitter ID: 74138</p>	<p>PC1-6605</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND the rules to replace stock exclusion with requirements for sediment traps in streams before reaching the river.</p> <p>AND ADD managing of waterways to the Farm Environment Plan.</p>
<p>Pukekohe Vegetable Growers Association Inc (PVGA) Submitter ID: 74220</p>	<p>PC1-7776</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>REMOVE the capping of land area for vegetable growing under the Rules</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach to the management of diffuse discharges</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 Rules to reflect justifiable gains to be made in the 10 year period.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Rata Hill Investments Ltd Submitter ID: 73974	PC1-9614	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to provide compensation on an annual basis for lost production due to forced land use change, decreased land values (determined by independent valuation and arbitration), and costs imposed by PPC1 including for tracking, water supply, fencing and maintenance, and pest and weed control. AND AMEND to revisit the compensation if a better land use for the said land is found in future
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10595	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the heading of Rule 3.11.5 to read: "3.11.5 <u>Land Use</u> Rules/Nga Ture."
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10158	Not stated	ADD a NEW Discretionary Activity Rule as follows: " <u>3.11.5.6B Discretionary Activity – The use of land for farming activities not provided elsewhere.</u> <u>The use of land for farming activities that do not meet the matters of discretion included in Rule 3.11.5.6 is a Discretionary Activity.</u> <u>Notification: Consent applications will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected parties.</u> " AND ADD a NEW Discretionary Activity Rule as follows: " <u>3.11.5.6C Discretionary Activity</u> <u>Land use change consent applications by members of a Certified Industry Scheme that may result in an increase in existing diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens but which does not result in an overall deterioration of water quality at the sub-catchment level due to mitigations adopted.</u> <u>Notification: Consent applications will be considered without notification, and without the need to obtain written approval of affected parties.</u> "
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10031	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a NEW Rule to provide for development or activities on Māori-owned land as a restricted discretionary activity AND ADD a NEW Rule to provide for development or activities on non-Māori land as a restricted discretionary activity.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-12330	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the rules to reflect the intent of Objective 2, Policies 1, 9, 11 and 16, and Method 3.11.4.5.
Rotorua Lakes Council Submitter ID: 73373	PC1-2520	Oppose the provision	AMEND rules under 3.11.5 by changing the dates required for property registration, Farm Environment Plans and calculation of Nitrogen Reference Points so that a reasonable time is allowed following PPC1 becoming operative AND ANY consequential amendments.
Ryan Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73425	PC1-2238	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to ensure and maintain economic and social community health AND AMEND Rules to incorporate a sub-catchment system addressing all contaminants AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for vegetable production systems AND AMEND Rules to show justifiable gains made in the 10 years.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1244	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to provide for all rules that relate to farm level are amended to a sub-catchment approach with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Smith, Noel Submitter ID: 72106	PC1-8393	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to remove the need for a resource consent where there is no approved beef and lamb sector certified industry scheme and allow for another process other than a resource consent.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11070	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 to clarify the type of resource consent which must be applied for in respect of its proposed new rules.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4175	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 to ensure they are understandable, robustly formulated, practical and able to be implemented by land owners and managers to achieve compliance and enforceable by the regulator.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CONSIDER alternative approaches that incorporate the use of performance standards for the range of primary production activities that are able to establish as 'small and low intensity farming activities' (currently defined under Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2) throughout the region.
Stachurski, Wayne Michael Submitter ID: 73343	PC1-4342	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for the Rules.
Sutherland Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 74155	PC1-7078	Support the provision	ADD to 3.11.5 Rules a NEW restricted discretionary activity to enable a catchment collective to manage contaminants.
T.A. Reynolds Ltd Submitter ID: 71446	PC1-8262	Not stated	AMEND PPC1 so that it recognises permanent fruit production is a low intensity farming activity.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8158	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to simplify the rules AND REMOVE provision of information requirement where the information is already held by the regional council.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11807	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the heading of Rule 3.11.5 to read: "3.11.5 <u>Land Use</u> Rules/Nga Ture."
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4415	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE (Rules 3.11.5) provisions enabling the use of Nitrogen Reference Points and The OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND to adopt a methodology that assesses on-farm contaminants and takes into account the terrain, farm policy and receiving environment relevant to the sub-catchment. AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans so they can be developed by farmers in accordance with and supported by Waikato Regional Council guidelines and resources.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12273	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the heading of Rule 3.11.5 to read: "3.11.5 <u>Land Use</u> Rules/Nga Ture."
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8194	Not stated	AMEND the rules to remove the ambiguity surrounding the 75th percentile AND include the 75th percentile requirement in the rules, not in Schedule 1, AND AMEND matters of control (ii) and (iii) and clause 5(a) of Schedule 1 to make it clear that reductions are expected in accordance with Objective 3 and Policy 2, AND AMEND to adopt require good management practices by all landowners, AND AMEND to ensure that where reductions beyond good management practices are needed to achieve water quality, the rules provide for best management practices.
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5099	Support the provision	ADD a NEW Rule for the elimination of koi carp. AND CONSIDER the all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water. AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Thomas, Kerry Louise Submitter ID: 73877	PC1-3453	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for the Rules.
Townshend, Brenna Submitter ID: 73791	PC1-5174	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for 3.11.5 Rules (general).
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10475	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the heading of Rule 3.11.5 to read: "3.11.5 <u>Land Use</u> Rules/Nga Ture."
van der Voorden, Vera and Nora Submitter ID: 74109	PC1-7277	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to ensure that minimum output standards/limits associated with phosphorus, nitrogen, sediment and faecal contaminants are met

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 that identifies lower stocking rates where applicable.
Verkerk, Gwyneth Submitter ID: 60476	PC1-1363	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 so that low nitrogen dischargers are permitted to increase their discharges by a margin, up to a limit, with that increase in discharges offset by those in the third quartile required to reduce their discharges to the median for their sub-catchment.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3855	Support the provision with amendments	ADD in Rules 3.11.5 an explanatory note at the start of this section to help people understand how to find their rule.
Volker, Peter Submitter ID: 73690	PC1-10290	Not stated	AMEND PPC1 Rules to make activities that are not in accordance with the requirements of the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management, Non-complying activities. AND ADD rules that seek to reduce current stocking rates where appropriate to reduce diffuse discharges. AND AMEND rules so that there are clear activity thresholds with respect to nitrogen and other contaminants.
Wagstaff, Nigel and Sally Submitter ID: 71188	PC1-218	Oppose the provision	AMEND all rules 3.11.5 to allow farmers flexibility to choose stock numbers.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3520	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the heading of Rule 3.11.5 to read: "3.11.5 <u>Land Use</u> Rules/Nga Ture."
Waikato Environment Centre Submitter ID: 73436	PC1-6242	Not stated	ADD a NEW Rule to prevent over-fertilizing AND ADD a NEW Rule to prevent over-stocking AND ADD a NEW Rule to prevent over-grazing AND ADD a NEW Rule to prevent over-watering AND ADD a NEW Rule to prevent over-draining.
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3166	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rules 3.11.5 the dates required for property registration, preparation of farm Environment Plans and calculation of Nitrogen Reference Points so that a reasonable time is allowed following PPC1 becoming operative.
Waipapa Farms Ltd and Carlyle Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 73863	PC1-4711	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5 Rules by recognising as a permitted activity that there will be temporary increases in stocking numbers. AND AMEND 3.11.5 Rules by ensuring the rule cascade is clear and understandable for lay users of PPC1. AND AMEND the rule cascade to include a clear default Restricted Discretionary rule for change in land use not listed in the Non-Complying activity rule.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11382	Support the provision	ADD a NEW Rule 3.11.5.8 to read: " <u>Rule 3.11.5.8 - Permitted Activity Rule - Transfer of Discharge Permits pertaining to the merger of properties or enterprises to form an enterprise or to the split or break-up of an enterprise in the same sub-catchment</u> <u>The transfer of part or all of any resource consent for farming activities or commercial vegetable production and the associated diffuse discharge of contaminants granted pursuant to Rules 3.11.5.4 , 3.11.5.5 or 3.11.5.6 to another property or enterprise for another site is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:</u> <u>1. The transfer does not worsen the actual or potential effect of any discharges on the environment; and</u> <u>2. The transfer does not result in any discharges that contravene a national environmental standard; and</u> <u>3. Both sites are in the same sub-catchment; and</u> <u>4. Written notice of the transfer is given to Waikato Regional Council; and</u> <u>5. A Farm Environment Plan or a sub-catchment management plan (as relevant) has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 or [new] Schedule 2 by the transferee."</u> AND ADD a NEW Rule 3.11.5.9 to read: " <u>Rule 3.11.5.9 - Controlled Activity Rule - Transfer of Discharge Permits pertaining to the merger of properties or enterprises to form an enterprise or to the split or break-up of an enterprise in the same Freshwater Management Unit</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<u>The transfer of part or all of any resource consent for farming activities or commercial vegetable production and the associated diffuse discharge of contaminants granted pursuant to Rules 3.11.5.4, 3.11.5.5 or 3.11.5.6 to another property or enterprise for another site is a controlled [activity] subject to the following conditions:</u> <u>1. The transfer does not worsen the actual or potential effect of any discharges on the environment; and</u> <u>2. The transfer does not result in any discharges that contravene a national environmental standard; and</u> <u>3. Both sites are in the same Freshwater Management Unit as defined by this Plan; and</u> <u>4. Written notice of the transfer is given to Waikato Regional Council; and</u> <u>5. A Farm Environment Plan or a Sub-catchment management plan (as relevant) has been prepared in accordance with Schedule 1 or [new] Schedule 2 by the transferee."</u>
Wai Shing Ltd Submitter ID: 73069	PC1-2292	Support the provision	ADD a NEW Restricted Discretionary Rule to enable contaminant management by a catchment collective.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10312	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the Rules provisions to provide certainty for PPC1 users and for Council staff administering the provisions AND AMEND to ensure the provisions are clear, can be implemented and are enforceable AND AMEND the dates required for property registration, preparation of Farm Environment Plans and calculation of Nitrogen Reference Points to allow a reasonable amount of time following PPC1 becoming operative. AND AMEND the provisions specifying the Nitrogen Reference Point be calculated and not exceeded, and instead use the Nitrogen Reference Point as part of a Farm Environment Plan to inform mitigation measures.
Washer and Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73973	PC1-11238	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 Rules to remove the restriction on nitrogen use in hill country
Williams, Michael Aitken Harper Submitter ID: 73948	PC1-3246	Oppose the provision	DELETE (Rules 3.11.5) the limits set by a Nitrogen Reference Point B and REPLACE with a provision where every farm is dealt with on an individual basis. Each farmer involved should sit down with the Waikato Regional Council and individually tailor a solution that suits both parties. REPLACE the stock exclusion provisions with a provision where every farm is dealt with on an individual basis.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-923	Support the provision	ADD a NEW Rule for the elimination of koi carp. AND CONSIDER the all contributions to contaminant discharges including city storm water. AND make any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-722	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that farmers may choose mitigations that allows stock exclusion to be staged, practical and sustainable, and farm management practices are enhanced with education and support. AND AMEND to ensure stock exclusion is staged in order to be affordable, practical and sustainable. AND AMEND to ensure stock exclusion may be in the form of 1 wire electric fencing.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to read: Fence main drains leading to a stream and/or river is fenced using 1 wire electric fencing, either: a) at least 100-200m the length of the drain; or b) To the foot of a hill, whichever comes first.
Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376	PC1-2098	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 Low Intensity Land Uses to ensure consistency with Policy 4, and provide for small and low intensity activities to be enabled. This includes the ability to continue to exist, be established and flexible. AND any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point. Stock Exclusion AMEND by using the national waterway accord recommendation that slope up to 15 degrees be fenced. AMEND by changing the exclusion requirements on a less than 15 degree slope so that they only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre or greater. AMEND by providing certainty that fencing is going to be enough and future retirement of land will not be required. AMEND by allowing stock to be mustered through waterbodies up to 3 times per week without a formed stock crossing structure. AND any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point. Farm Environment Plans AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required. AMEND by allowing flexibility in Farm Environment Plans so that they can be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than blanket regulatory standards. Establish an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court. AND any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.
Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374	PC1-9217	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure rule permitting low intensity land uses and other land uses are consistent with Policy 4 to provide for small and low intensity and low risk farming activities and to continue to be flexible AND AMEND to apply the National Waterway Accord recommendations to fence slopes up to 15 degrees AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion requirements to only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1m or greater to exclude cattle, horses, deer and pigs on less than 15 degrees slope AND AMEND to provide certainty on stock exclusion for the future AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual properties and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards AND AMEND to convene an independent panel to address points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans without the cost of appeal to the Environment Court.
Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978	PC1-4521	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085	PC1-4264	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to extend time-frames for stock exclusion. AND AMEND to use national guidelines to define water bodies requiring stock exclusion.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Andree-Wiltens, Albert John Submitter ID: 71230	PC1-519	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that the cost of lost land be spread equitably among all New Zealanders. The land that is fenced off is surveyed so that rates are not collected and/or the land is bought by government and/or land lots given to farmers to sell as compensation e.g. Maungatautari Ecological Island Trust.
Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020	PC1-7032	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into the one rule</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard, AND/OR relate to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production/farming</p> <p>AND DELETE standards which hold farmers to historic stocking rates of nitrogen discharges.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that if nitrogen is to be allocated then this is done using land use capability as adopted in the Horizons and Hawkes Bay Regions.</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard from point 5 of Rule 3.11.5.1</p> <p>AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares provision from Rule 3.11.5.1 and provide for up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND the riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope > 15 degrees)</p> <p>AND AMEND the slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees in accordance with the Clean Water Report</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion timelines by lengthening them and give certainty to those with land classified at risk of erosion that it will not be converted to forestry in a future plan change.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to enable individual Farm Environment Plans to present farm specific mitigations against contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are being actively managed and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week</p> <p>AND ADD new provisions that state that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council and the regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to the waterways</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that for Farm Environment Plans an independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points to be settled without appeals to the Environment Court</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to the standards recommended in the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so fencing is required above 15 degree slope for farming operations greater than 18su/ha</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so mitigations are set on a farm by farm basis, focused on management of clearly identified and measurable 'critical source management areas'</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture greater than 18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support.</p> <p>AND DELETE point 5(a) from Schedule 1.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that there is flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr for example or apply natural capital allocation)</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND the timeframes to prepare Farm Environment Plans so they are set through consultation with the farmer taking into account the Waikato Regional Council subsidy available; the individual farmer's financial constraints; and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5342	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to include as a permitted activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and to enable stocking rate to increase up to this standard. AND DELETE standards which hold farmers to historic stocking rates of nitrogen discharges. AND AMEND so that if nitrogen is to be allocated then allocate using land use capability as adopted in the Horizons and Hawkes Bay regions. AND DELETE 6 stock unit standard. AND DELETE 4.1. hectares AND REPLACE with up to 20 hectares. AND AMEND to apply the governments clean water recommendations for stock exclusion. AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land, under 15 degrees in slope. AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions so they are consistent with the Governments Clean Water Reforms (2017). AND AMEND slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report. AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope so that it only applies to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre wide or greater. AND AMEND to extend the time frames and give certainty to farmers with land classed as at risk of erosion. AND AMEND to enable individual Farm Environment plans to present mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach. AND AMEND to include a subsidy for any waterway fencing required with money from the council and regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to waterways. AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are actively managed across the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week.
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6188	Not stated	No specific decision was requested.
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10996	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Awaroa Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 73627	PC1-6608	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production/farming. AND DELETE stocking rate limit of 6 stock units from Rule 3.11.5.1. AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion standards to Rule 3.11.5.1. AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use. AND DELETE standards relating to historic discharge. AND AMEND riparian setback.
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9458	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure stock exclusion requirements reflect the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6681	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.1 to reflect the recommendations in the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water. AND AMEND the timelines to allow better decision making. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Bain, Richard Alexander Submitter ID: 73936	PC1-3064	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by requiring all properties to meet the same requirements. For example, council plans/resource consents should be the same for every property, regardless of property size.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4541	Support the provision	RETAIN enabling low intensity land uses to continue and establish under a permitted activity status in Rule 3.11.5.1. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that stock exclusion is in conformance with Schedule C in areas with slope less than 15 degrees and on slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs. AND CLARIFY how slope on undulating land will be measured.
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11422	Support the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Barron, Daniel and Sarah Submitter ID: 73943	PC1-5121	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to define a waterway and to adopt the National Waterway Accord.
Barton, Rachel and Jonathan Submitter ID: 71425	PC1-1668	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (5) to increase the stock unit per hectare from 6su/ha to 10su/ha.
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11501	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to include a classification of small and low intensity farms up to 20 hectares, and to include enterprises being undertaken on more than 1 property. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 (3). AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 (5).
Birchall, David Richard Submitter ID: 73613	PC1-7598	Oppose the provision	DELETE PPC1.
Black Jack Farms Submitter ID: 72028	PC1-8044	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide a realistic size threshold for small and low intensity farms. AND ENSURE that the size limit for small farms relates to the type of farm AND AMEND the stocking rate for low intensity farms to 10-12 stock units per hectare.
Bluett, John and Jill Submitter ID: 72889	PC1-9923	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to allow land owners to record land uses in the past 10 years.
Brewer, Kylie Lynn Submitter ID: 72911	PC1-8153	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to allow property to be able to be run as part of another farming enterprise that spans across several properties. AND DELETE stocking rate of 6 stock units or less. AND DELETE the requirement that properties over 4.1 hectares have to supply their annual stock numbers, annual fertiliser use and annual brought in animal feed. AND AMEND so rule applies for properties between 2 and 20 hectares.
Briggs, Graham John Submitter ID: 73938	PC1-3213	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure requirements are assessed on a farm by farm basis and that there is access to water for animals on hill country AND any consequential amendments.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2900	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to clarify whether stocking rate is based on effective (grazeable) or total property area. If necessary amend Schedule A to include effective area assessment (proof of accuracy?)
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer Submitter ID: 71174	PC1-99	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.1) That the rules are changed to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water [pre February 2017 version]. AND That the timelines are extended to allow better decision making with any consequential amendments arising from the submissions process.
Brough, Paul Submitter ID: 73411	PC1-5935	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to regulate stocking rate and nitrogen use according to land class not historical use and levels.

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6386	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1. AND AMEND PPC1 so that cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs. AND AMEND PPC1 to CLARIFY how/where to measure slope on undulating land.
Carey, Rita Anne Submitter ID: 74006	PC1-3077	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that stock exclusion on very low stock rate properties, only applies to main waterbodies (rivers and lakes) AND AMEND so that setbacks are no larger than the requirement for non-permitted (3m instead of 1) AND AMEND to increase the stock rate per hectare AND ALLOW these blocks to be leased out if the stock rate remains under the set amount averaged over the year and remains lower than the stock rate during high nutrient loss risk times.
Cave, Rachel Ann Submitter ID: 72503	PC1-3900	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1.
Chapman, Brenhan J Submitter ID: 72776	PC1-10265	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Chapman, John K Submitter ID: 73086	PC1-10690	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Chapman, Sharon M Submitter ID: 73084	PC1-10733	Support the provision	RETAIN 3.11.5.1.
Chapman, Victor J Submitter ID: 72779	PC1-10711	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7783	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.1: DELETE all the rules and schedules as appropriate to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions. AND RETAIN the use of rules for the control and reduction of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens.
Chhagn Bros Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73762	PC1-5593	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-7909	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to remove the requirement to fence for stock exclusion slopes over 15 degrees AND AMEND for stock exclusion, the definition of a waterway to align with the definition in the NPS-FM AND AMEND to include stock exclusion fencing in Farm Environment Plans and through catchment requirements.
Chick, Leith Roger Submitter ID: 53276	PC1-10142	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point in Rule 3.11.5.1 and REPLACE with stocking based on Land Use Capability AND REMOVE the 6 stock units per hectare stocking rate and REPLACE it with what is appropriate based on farm capability AND AMEND the definition of waterbody to that in the National Waterway Accord AND REMOVE the fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees AND AMEND so that fencing requirements are appropriate to the sub-catchment and farm fencing requirements are defined Farm Environment Plans.
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4774	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.1: AMEND PPC1 stock exclusion provisions to allow for stock to cross waterways if they are being actively controlled. Individual Farm Environment Plans to state how many time crossings are allowed. AND AMEND so individual Farm Environment Plans outline mitigations against contaminants specific to each farm, in-line with the Ministry for the Environment Draft Regulatory Impact Statement: stock exclusion. AND AMEND the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to include a subsidy for waterway fencing.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow grazing on different contours, taking into account soil type, distance from waterbodies, climatic conditions, vegetative cover, type of stock, etc, to determine a stocking rate. This would be contained in the property's Farm Environment Plan which would break down the property into areas as per above and alter the stocking rate on each area.</p>
<p>Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621</p>	PC1-8461	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to be consistent with Policy 4, and enable small, low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue or be established, and to be flexible</p> <p>AND AMEND by incorporating Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates relative to the species and class of animal</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity stocking rate limits which are based on soil and geology</p> <p>AND AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits which are based on soil and geology</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to the exclusion of cattle, deer, horses and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat and rolling land, but not on hill country</p> <p>AND DELETE in their entirety Rule 3.11.5.1 provisions which relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing OR, if not deleted, AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that exclusion of livestock (particularly deer and cattle) through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district, and sub-catchment by sub-catchment basis, and where scientifically proven and identified water quality issues are directly created by specified classes of stock having access to water bodies</p> <p>AND AMEND to specifically address the output issue of water quality</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing actual risks and be targeted at critical point source areas on farms, rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable mustering of cattle and deer through water bodies without requiring formed stock crossing structures when crossing that specific water body less than three times weekly.</p>
<p>Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097</p>	PC1-7919	Support the provision with amendments	<p>REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.1 the blanket approach to exclusion from waterways</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow individual management approach for non-lactating stock under conditions prescribed in individual Farm Environment Plans to protect waterways (e.g minimal crossings permitted in controlled situation).</p>
<p>Clothier, Sheryn Submitter ID: 72948</p>	PC1-1630	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
<p>CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026</p>	PC1-10797	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 as written.
<p>Coleman, Mark and Ruth Submitter ID: 71424</p>	PC1-7411	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that dams, drain and swamps on sheep and beef farms are exempt from stock exclusion provisions.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that where water reticulation must be installed due to the implementation of PPC1, Waikato [Waitomo] Regional Council covers full installation costs.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that Waikato Regional Council meets the full costs of fencing.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Constantine, Dale Andrew Submitter ID: 74151	PC1-9105	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to increase the minimum property size to 20 hectares (effective). AND AMEND to increase the stocking rate to less than 12 stocking units per hectare. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Cook, Ian and Doreen Submitter ID: 71663	PC1-9616	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.1 provisions for stock exclusion.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9689	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to determine stock exclusion fencing requirements on an individual farm basis, taking other mitigation measures into account AND AMEND to exclude small waterways from fencing requirements, with a minimum width and depth for fencing AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for fencing AND AMEND to clarify how slope is measured AND AMEND to clarify how land within setbacks is to be maintained and funded, with consideration of Council-subsidised planting and spraying programmes AND AMEND to determine stock crossing requirements on an individual farm basis, with no culvert crossing required when stock crossing is infrequent AND AMEND to plan for the removal of carp AND AMEND to ensure drains are still able to be cleaned AND AMEND to provide for Council to fund fencing and associated costs.
Crawford, Fraser and Liz Submitter ID: 73767	PC1-8019	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(5) to increase the stocking rate to 18 stock units per hectare.
Crescent Genetics Submitter ID: 73274	PC1-11234	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to refer to liveweight per hectare. AND AMEND to provide for any consequential changes that result from this amendment.
Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065	PC1-8374	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 provisions relating to stock exclusion so that fencing requirements only apply to major water ways, AND AMEND to provide more practical stock exclusion methods, such as the provision of alternative water supply at a minimum distance from the natural waterway.
Croy, Brian Gilbert Submitter ID: 73794	PC1-5424	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Dance, Richard Barry Submitter ID: 74107	PC1-7153	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Darke, Anthony and Adana Submitter ID: 72666	PC1-6470	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to increase to an area of 20 hectares and increase stock unit to 20 hectares to provide flexibility throughout the year.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7654	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (2) to read "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u> " AND CLARIFY how to measure slope on undulating land.
de Thierry and Gawne, John William and Wendy Doreen Submitter ID: 71226	PC1-902	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 stock exclusion to provisions to include best practicable options. Extend completed work out to a 10 year period and adopt National Water Accord recommendations for waterways to be fenced.

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Douglas and Grant, A and M Submitter ID: 73487	PC1-9825	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that stocking rates are potential maximums.
Duncan, Andrew Richard Submitter ID: 73410	PC1-6185	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to define the term 'stock' as 'cattle, horses, deer and pigs'.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-478	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide for alternative methods to fencing waterways and stock crossings on a farm by farm basis with an extended timeframe AND AMEND to establish minimum width and depth for waterways before fencing is required AND CLARIFY the slope measurements and setback requirements AND AMEND to address drain cleaning issues AND CONSIDER the cost of fencing to be paid by Council AND CONSIDER developing a plan to get rid of Carp by Council.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1155	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to include no tillage options on cropping land between 15-25 degrees AND AMEND to include that land over 25 degrees is only suitable for cropping if the Farm Environment Plan allows it AND DELETE all reference to the grazing of land over 15 degrees AND DELETE all references to a Nitrogen Reference Point from the Proposed Plan AND AMEND the definition of water bodies in line with the National Water Accord AND AMEND to adjust setback margins to the size of the water bodies that need to be fenced.
Ellmers, Fiona Mary Submitter ID: 73313	PC1-5955	Oppose the provision	AMEND to combine Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 into one Rule. AND DELETE 6 stock unit per hectare standard and provide for stock units up to 16 per hectare AND DELETE 4.1 ha provision and provide for up to 20 effective hectares AND AMEND to include incentives for farmers to use non-acid forming fertilisers.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-291	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 the rules to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water. AND AMEND to extend the timelines. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Eyre, Stuart Murray Submitter ID: 71405	PC1-1140	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 stock exclusion provisions, if not deleted, then AMEND to adopt the Governments stock exclusion policy as it will be a National Policy Statement.
Farmers 4 Positive Change (F4PC) Submitter ID: 73355	PC1-10424	Oppose the provision	AMEND to consolidate Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND AMEND to allow as Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this rate, subject to land suitability AND AMEND to relate stocking rate to soil and geology, with 20 stock units on Land Use Capability class I, II or III; 18 stock units on class IV or V; 10 stock units on class VI or VII AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard AND REPLACE the 4.1 hectare limit and provide for up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to align with national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land, but not on hill country AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND REMOVE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not to hill country (i.e. on slopes over 15 degrees).

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10618	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to refer to a schedule which is introduced to PPC1 to provide contaminant loss levels which are considered acceptable to provide for permitted activities, and correlate the acceptable loss thresholds to the simple input parameters listed in rule 3.11.5.1 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that for a property which is greater than 4.1 hectares, any input limit for a permitted activity should be directly correlated to the acceptable contaminant loss threshold it represents.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane Submitter ID: 74075	PC1-10447	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (5) to increase the stocking rate to 10 stocking units per hectare.
Fogarty, David Submitter ID: 73966	PC1-8416	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(5) to increase the stocking rate to 13 stock units per hectare.
Fyers, John and Joanne Submitter ID: 73460	PC1-2572	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 (2).
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9082	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to incorporate Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND AMEND to include land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units as Permitted Activity and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this standard AND/OR AMEND to relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard provision AND DELETE the 4.1 hectare threshold and replace it with up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to apply the national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing on flat and rolling land but not on hill country AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND AMEND to apply riparian setback distances only to flat and rolling land and not to hill country (i.e. slope > 15 degrees) AMEND to provide for stock exclusion slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope to only apply to all permanently flowing waterways greater than 1m wide AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans form the basis of PPC1 AND AMEND to ensure Waikato Regional Council and central government continue to subsidise any waterway fencing AND AMEND to ensure actively managing stock across waterways be allowed but limited. AND AMEND to use the Clean Water Report (February 2017) for stock exclusion rules AND AMEND to ensure the rules focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture and not penalising extensive agriculture AND AMEND to remove timeframes and individualise them through consultation with farmers AND AMEND to enable farmers to be in charge of their own Farm Environment Plans, with input from Waikato Regional Council.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Gibb, Daniel David Barry Submitter ID: 72019	PC1-7665	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (5) to allow for a stocking rate that is viable for a small business AND AMEND (4), (6) and (7) so that a property can be incorporated as part of a larger operation.
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-1942	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 stock exclusion provisions by considering in depth the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to matching land use capability rather than directly to slope which is a simplistic measure AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions by providing an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions to showing land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified AND AMEND by providing clarity as to how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this before landowners commitment to this.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4411	Support the provision	RETAIN in Rule 3.11.5.1 enabling low intensity land uses to continue and establish under a Permitted Activity AND AMEND to read: "2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> , and" AND AMEND to provide clarification on how and where to measure slope on undulating land.
Guitry, Gareth and Natalie Submitter ID: 73849	PC1-3496	Support the provision with amendments	ADD a definition for wetlands that excludes insignificant temporary wetlands. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (5) after liaising with industry and landowners and undertaking more thorough research into stocking units for animal categories and increasing the stock unit rate accordingly to suit land types.
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3824	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.1 so it uses the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water.
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-1612	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 Farm Environment Plan requirements to align with nationally recommended stock exclusion requirements and mitigation requirements should be on a farm basis to manage critical source areas AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive practices rather than penalizing extensive operations further AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plan submission timeframes and AMEND to provide for implementation timeframes to be agreed between Waikato Regional Council and landowners depending on likelihood of measureable improvements and with consideration to financial impacts AND AMEND to ensure each Farm Environment Plan aligns to achieve sub-catchment objectives.
Hall, Glenys Ruth Submitter ID: 71354	PC1-6957	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by changing the stocking rate to 6-9 stock units/ha.
Hamilton, Malibu Submitter ID: 74083	PC1-10299	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5770	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 OR amalgamate with Rule 3.11.5.2.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10342	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to combine Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1. 5. the 6 stock unit per hectare standard

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to include as Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this standard, AND/OR AMEND to relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production/ sustainable farming</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply the national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land, but not on hill country</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not to hill country (i.e. on slopes greater than or equal to 15 degrees).</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the government's Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degree slopes so that they apply only to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre wide or greater</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to the nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report February 2017), so that stock exclusion only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for deer and cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so that stock exclusion fencing is required above the 15 degree threshold for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha), for example winter cropping and strip grazing of dairy cows on hill country</p> <p>AND REPLACE the [Farm Environment Plan and relevant provisions] input standards (such as riparian setbacks and limitations on cultivation) with mitigations set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha rather than on extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND DELETE Schedule 1(A)(5)(a) AND REPLACE with an approach that enables flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr) OR apply natural capital allocation</p> <p>AND REMOVE the timeframes, AND REPLACE with an approach that sets timeframes through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>
<p>Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy Submitter ID: 73275</p>	<p>PC1-7232</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that Farm Environment Plans deal with stock access to water</p>
<p>Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246</p>	<p>PC1-580</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that national guidelines are followed and that hillsides are greater than 15 degrees.</p>
<p>Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890</p>	<p>PC1-4934</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision in Rule 3.11.5.1</p> <p>AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing the actual risk, targeting critical source areas.</p>

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10533	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to increase the maximum stocking rate to 10 stock units per hectare.
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8181	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to consider the implications of stock exclusion on steep and extensive hill country AND AMEND to link the requirement to fence with land use intensity, including an assessment of potential risk factors and fencing in order of priority AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND to consider matching land use capability rather directly to slope AND undertake an industry-wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans will be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be monitored and who will pay for monitoring.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7840	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 2 to read: "2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> ; and..." AND CLARIFY what constitutes slope on land where topography is varied and portions of the slope are both under and over the 15 degree threshold.
Hira Bhana and Co Ltd Submitter ID: 71757	PC1-4131	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 as proposed.
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4691	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 AND AMEND PPC1 for stock exclusion: Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C " <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where breakfeeding occurs</u> ." AND CLARIFY in PPC1 on how/where to measure slope on undulating land.
Horticulture New Zealand (HortNZ) Submitter ID: 73801	PC1-10116	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Howlett, Roger and Gloria Dawn Submitter ID: 72483	PC1-9917	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to require each individual catchment area to be monitored on a farm by farm basis, with a flexible approach to fencing of waterways.
Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582	PC1-5907	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by raising the stocking rate to 10 stock units per hectare. AND AMEND by removing clause 2 and replace with best practicable options.
Hurley, Carl Submitter ID: 71347	PC1-5869	Oppose the provision	WITHDRAW PPC1 OR PUT ON HOLD PPC1 until withdrawn area is incorporated. AND AMEND PPC1 so it only applies to small local areas where there is a noticeable problem.
Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391	PC1-1088	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rules: to ensure consistency with Policy 4. AND AMEND to enable small, low intensity and low-risk farming activities to continue to exist, to establish, and are enabled to be flexible. AND AMEND so that Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 are incorporated into one rule. AND AMEND to include as a permitted activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard; AND OR AMEND to relate soil and geology ie LUC I, II, III 20 stocking units, LUC IV, V 18 stock units; LUC VI, VII 16 stock units;

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND OR AMEND LUC I 25kg/N/ha/yr, LUC II 20kg/N/ha/yr, LUC III 18kg/N/ha/yr, LUC IV 16kg/N/ha/yr, LUC V 12kg/N/ha/yr, LUC VI 10kg/N/ha/yr, LUC VII 8kg/N/ha/yr (or viable alternative);</p> <p>AND DELETE 6 stock unit standard;</p> <p>AND DELETE 4.1ha and provide for up to 20ha:</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to the exclusion of stock from water bodies through fencing flat and rolling land but not hill country.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to the above standards.</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p> <p>Stock Exclusion:</p> <p>DELETE provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing in their entirety.</p> <p>OR, if not deleted in their entirety AMEND so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm basis where there is a proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies.</p> <p>Allow flexibility to provide for alternative approaches to achieve the same outcome.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
IB and IB Fyers Submitter ID: 73210	PC1-8997	Oppose the provision	DELETE stock exclusion requirement from Rule 3.11.5.1.
Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214	PC1-7310	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to follow the Farm Environment Plan of each individual farm. AND AMEND to provide a definition of what water has to be fenced.
Jivan Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 71429	PC1-1357	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578	PC1-10316	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide for alternative management approaches to stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans, with mitigations relevant to each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterways if being actively managed across the waterbody and it is crossed no more than three times per week</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the timelines, and provide certainty of investment in that the land will not be required to be converted to forestry in future</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to provide for fencing to be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council.</p>
Johnston, Phillip Submitter ID: 73245	PC1-9172	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to increase the stocking rate number.
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-964	Support the provision with amendments	<p>Rule 3.11.5.1: AMEND Farm Environment Plans/Schedule 1 so that stock exclusion standards reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the recommended timeframes are deleted and set through the Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>Rule 3.11.5.1: AND AMEND Schedule C/stock exclusion requirements to reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that stock exclusion is determined by contaminant discharged, and is contained in a Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>Rule 3.11.5.1: Release and consult on an implementation plan.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-7502	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by changing stock exclusion standards to a reflection of stocking rate e.g. 16 su/ha and not on the steepness on land.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to find appropriate stocking rates for properties. AND AMEND to use a common standard for Farm Environment Plans and set realistic conditions
Jones, Donna Submitter ID: 73034	PC1-7580	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide for the removal of the requirement for property registration and ongoing provision of farm management information AND AMEND to provide for clarification around how leased land fits within the rules of PPC1.
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-818	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3. so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally. AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused. AND AMEND so that good cropping methods are promoted. AND AMEND to provide longer timeframes.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5497	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the property area size threshold in Rule 3.11.5.1 from 4.1 hectares to 20 hectares AND AMEND the stocking rate from 6 to 10 stock units per hectare AND AMEND to clarify how stock units will be calculated.
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith Submitter ID: 73042	PC1-7865	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to change the rules for stock exclusion to the National Water Accord, AND AMEND to provide for a longer timeframe to achieve stock exclusion provisions, AND AMEND to provide for flexibility with respect to distance fences are set back from waterbodies in accordance with individual Farm Environment Plans.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6200	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 Farm Environment Plan timeframes to enable compliance. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should allow for mitigation against contaminants. AND WITHDRAW AND NOTIFY once the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the definition of a waterway for stock exclusion to that of the National Water Accord. AND AMEND the slope requirements for stock exclusion to 15 degrees as per the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for stock exclusion and give certainty to landowners with land classed as 6+ that future plan changes will not make investment in fencing a waste of money and resources. AND AMEND so that individual Farm Environment Plan present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to provide subsidies for stock exclusion fencing by Waikato Regional Council waterway. AND AMEND to enable stock to enter a waterbody if they are actively managed when crossing the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week. AND AMEND to clarify how a slope for stock exclusion will be classed.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1884	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1(1) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(2) to clarify the definition of water bodies. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(3) to increase the maximum property size to 10 hectares. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(4) to clarify and improve the definition of an enterprise. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1(5) AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1(6) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(7) to clarify and improve the definition of an enterprise.
Kohunui Station Limited Submitter ID: 72612	PC1-8000	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so the topography of each farm is individually assessed and full consultation with the farmer/owner be carried out to formulate an acceptable and workable solution, AND AMEND to provide financial assistance to assist with fencing costs, AND AMEND to give greater encouragement to improved stocking policies to avoid overstocking (such as more sheep in steeper areas) and to installation of water troughs.
Koppens, Leo	PC1-605	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that the minimum property area is 6ha.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71254			
Lawson, John Submitter ID: 52942	PC1-11217	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA AND AMEND PPC1 to include information on how Rule 3.11.5.1 is going to be monitored and reviewed.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3544	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.1 the 25 degrees slope standard and replace with a stocking rate of over 18 stock units per hectare.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8879	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide for the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management be adopted as the standard for stock exclusion AND AMEND to provide for the definition for a waterway for stock exclusion to be adopted as 1 metre wide and 300 mm deep AND AMEND to only fence waterways that fit the criteria 1 metre wide and 300mm deep that is less than the 15 degree slope AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for completion of stock exclusion AND AMEND to provide for encouragement for water reticulation and shade shelter trees for areas above 15 degrees slope AND AMEND to clarify the ability to use temporary/semi-permanent or permanent fences for stock exclusion AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Living Foods Ltd Submitter ID: 73758	PC1-5285	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12296	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (2) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u> " AND CLARIFY how to measure slope on undulating land.
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3292	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to read: "2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs, and</u> " AND AMEND to provide clarification on how to determine slope on undulating land.
Mackenzie, Malcolm John and Alison Nancy Submitter ID: 71187	PC1-149	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to clarify Rule 3.11.5.1 whether grazing of replacement dairy stock on more than one property constitutes an enterprise.
MacLachlan, Daniel and Amanda Submitter ID: 73959	PC1-2948	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to better reflect the conditions of farms in sub-catchments. AND AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans to have an individualised approach to fencing requirements.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip Submitter ID: 71205	PC1-670	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 in accordance to the rules used in the National Water Accord and incorporate MFE guidelines for stock exclusion. AND change the timelines for stock exclusion. AND use Farm Environment Plans to decide what is required on every farm individually.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-321	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to use Farm Environment Plans (focussed on mitigating contaminations), the National Water Accord rules and sub-catchment consultation and communication.

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Maher, Megan Louise Submitter ID: 73148	PC1-4218	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER more research into Rule 3.11.5.1 and the effects of stock exclusion on minor waterways and alternatives such as pond systems AND AMEND to ensure that stock exclusion from waterways is tailored in the Farm Environment Plan and considers stock/pasture management and costs.
Makan Daya & Co Ltd Submitter ID: 73729	PC1-5002	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Mandeno, Mark Submitter ID: 72718	PC1-5261	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to allow the working of steeper ground as long as it doesn't impact on the environment.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9334	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3694	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(4) to read as follows: "4. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>within the Waikato River and or Waipā River catchments.</u> " AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(5) to clarify the meaning of the term 'grazed land' to mean " <u>land that is fenced and in pasture throughout most or all of the year</u> " AND work with sector groups to determine a realistic threshold to apply as a performance standard for a permitted activity AND CONFIRM that the preferred approach meets the section 32 efficiency and effectiveness tests, otherwise delete the standard AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(7) to read as follows: "7. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>within the Waikato River and or Waipā River catchments.</u> "
Matira Sub Catchment Group Submitter ID: 74148	PC1-9306	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to apply the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND AMEND to adopt the Clean Waters policy as the standard.
Matthews, Dr Lindsay Submitter ID: 73757	PC1-5252	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure the lower limit to which the rule applies must be 4.1 ha.
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11759	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
McAlister, James and Maeve Submitter ID: 72921	PC1-5819	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by lifting stocking units per hectare from 6 to 18 as per other councils. AND AMEND to use National Guidelines.
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-67	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 as an alternative to fencing requirements the retention of trees and Titree on slopes above waterways and surrounding wet areas, to limit runoff and sediment, during the wet months. AND AMEND to outline on how to measure 25 degree slopes.
McGovern, Annette Submitter ID: 72969	PC1-8324	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that the standards for Schedule A and Rule 3.11.5.1 are consistent AND AMEND to increase the land area to 10ha AND AMEND to provide consistency between Schedule C and the rules with a 1m stock exclusion.
McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534	PC1-6653	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to be consistent with Policy 4 and enable small and low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue if existing, be established and be flexible AND AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>OR AMEND to relate stocking rates to soil and geology, ie 20 stock units for Land Use Capability classes 1, 2 and 3; 18 stock units for Land Use Capability class 4; and 16 stock units for Land Use Capability class 6 or 7</p> <p>OR AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits such as 25kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 1; 20kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 2; 18kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 3; 16kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 4; 12kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 5; 10kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 6; and 8kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 7 (or viable alternatives)</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard</p> <p>AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharges levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land but not on hill country</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope <= 15 degrees)</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.1 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, ensuring flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.</p>
<p>McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498</p>	<p>PC1-5983</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 into the one rule.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this standard AND /OR relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital or soils for sustainable production/farming.</p> <p>AND DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 the 6 stock unit standard and the 4.1 hectare reference AND REPLACE with up to 20 hectares.</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies through fencing (temporary, permanent and natural barrier) on flat land and rolling land but not hill country AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards.</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 4c.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the riparian setback distances only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (i.e. slope >=15 degrees).</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions so they apply on a farm by farm basis based on sub-catchment specific scientific information, tailored to those sub-catchments which have been identified as having a water quality issue.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provisions AND REPLACE it with farming operations having over 18 stock units per hectare.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND so Farm Environment Plans focus stock exclusion from waterways on areas which have a scientific proof of water quality degradation.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow cattle to be mustered through waterways without an approved stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans be implemented in sub-catchments that have scientific evidence of the need for improvement.</p> <p>AND AMEND so Farm Environment Plans must be flexible to accommodate market and environmental changes.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the time constraints for preparation of Farm Environment Plans and allow farmers to set a plan based on their financial restrictions and apply it to the scientific, sub-catchment specific data.</p>
McLaughlin, Robyn and Peter Submitter ID: 72984	PC1-10935	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to acknowledge that mitigation options such as water reticulation or stock crossings will reduce access of cattle to waterways</p> <p>AND AMEND to recognise fencing of waterways is sometimes impractical and not cost effective in achieving a reduction in levels of contaminants, such as on hill country with variable contour.</p>
McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359	PC1-11908	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
MD & CA Camp Submitter ID: 73799	PC1-5427	Oppose the provision	<p>REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision from Rule 3.11.5.4</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk and targeting critical source areas</p> <p>AND CLARIFY the definition of waterbodies in Schedule C (i), (ii), (iii), and (iv)</p>
Millar, Sally Submitter ID: 73067	PC1-8621	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that the information gathered from lifestyle blocks is used to inform and educate lifestyle property owners of potential environmental impacts and mitigations.
Miller, Alexander Dane Submitter ID: 71212	PC1-326	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to identify areas where re-forestation will take place.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that fencing is undertaken at a sub-catchment community level, with the major waterways being fenced first and the minor waterways fenced over a longer timeframe.</p>
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-4292	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide for a change to the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for a change to the slope requirements to 15 degrees as per the National Water Accord</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach</p> <p>AND CONSIDER subsidising fencing waterways and contaminant mitigation</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for science to determine the necessity of fencing of water bodies, based on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing of water bodies.</p>
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-6465	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to be consistent with Policy 4 and enable small and low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue if existing, be established and be flexible</p> <p>AND AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard</p> <p>OR AMEND to relate stocking rates to soil and geology, ie 20 stock units for Land Use Capability classes 1, 2 and 3; 18 stock units for Land Use Capability class 4; and 16 stock units for Land Use Capability class 6 or 7</p> <p>OR AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits such as 25kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 1; 20kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 2; 18kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 3; 16kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 4; 12kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 5; 10kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 6; and 8kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 7 (or viable alternatives)</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharges levels or stocking rates AND AMEND PPC1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land but not on hill country AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope <= 15 degrees) AND DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.1 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, ensuring flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.</p>
<p>Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466</p>	<p>PC1-9011</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 in its entirety and all provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district, and sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies. AND AMEND so the rules are tailored to specifically address the issue of concern, with logical flexibility to provide for alternative management approaches. AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies while being actively managed across the waterbody without requiring formed stock crossing structure, when crossing less than four times weekly. AND any consequential amendments arising from these submission points.</p>
<p>Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054</p>	<p>PC1-8746</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND to exclude stock from permanently flowing waterbodies on flat and rolling land, but not on hill country (slope >15 degrees) AND AMEND riparian setback distances to only apply to flat and rolling land, but not hill country (slope >15 degrees) AND AMEND to require exclusion of cattle and deer on slopes between 3 and 15 degrees only where there are permanently flowing waterbodies 1m wide or greater AND AMEND to extend the timeframes and give certainty for land with high erosion risk to ensure investment in fencing is not wasted if future plan changes require retirement to forestry AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans to provide mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach AND DELETE any provisions that hold land use to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.1 Farm Environment Plan requirements to reduce the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report, February 2017, with stock exclusion only applying to slopes</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>of up to 15 degrees for deer and cattle, and only applying to waterbodies 1m or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND RETAIN the requirement for fencing on land above 15 degrees for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha)</p> <p>AND REPLACE input standards such as riparian setbacks and limitation on cultivation with mitigations that are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture (>18su/ha) rather than applying inappropriate rules to extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow landowners to produce their own Farm Environment Plans with guidance and support from Waikato Regional Council</p> <p>AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point discharge restrictions and enable flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming and low impact land uses (< 20kgN/ha/yr) or apply a natural capital allocation</p> <p>AND DELETE the timeframes and set individual timeframes based on consultation with landowners and the sensitivity of the waterbody.</p>
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4637	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 the Definition of Stock Unit by adding a row in the Table as follows: Stock class "Pig," Number of Stock Units per animal "<u>17 total breeding animals/ha for a dedicated pig farm with no rotation; 21 total breeding animals/ha for a pig unit on a pastoral farm with a rotation every 2 years (minimum of 2 year return period); 24 total breeding animals/ha for a pig unit on a pastoral farm with a rotation every year (minimum of 1 year return period); 32 total breeding animals/ha for a pig unit on an arable farm with a rotation at least every 2 years (minimum of 2 year return period.</u>" Animal performance definition "<u>Not applicable</u>".</p>
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11607	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.</p>
Ngati Hau Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11858	Support the provision	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.</p>
Ngati Hau Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025	PC1-1976	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 Stock Exclusion to address the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country.</p> <p>AND AMEND by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority.</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation.</p> <p>AND AMEND to match land use capability rather than directly to slope.</p> <p>A CONSIDER undertaking an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the plans.</p> <p>AND AMEND to show land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarity as to how the monitoring of these plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this.</p>
Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891	PC1-3389	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1.</p>
Nicholson, Chris and Vikki Submitter ID: 72447	PC1-4196	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN in Rule 3.11.5.1 enabling low intensity land uses to continue and establish as Permitted Activities.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (2) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where <u>break feeding occurs</u>, and"</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarification on how and where to measure slope on undulating land.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8081	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that Certified Industry Schemes must obtain resource consent.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 [alternative approach - Rule 1 permitted activity small and low intensity farming] to read:</p> <p>"...The use of land for farming activities <u>less than 20 ha</u> and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs <u>Livestock (not including sheep)</u> are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and Either 3. The property area is less than or equal to 4.1 hectares; and 4. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property; or <u>Where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares;</u> 5. For grazed land, the stocking rate of the land is less than 6 stock units per hectare; and 3. No arable cropping occurs; and 4. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property. <u>5. Where the land is used for grazing livestock, the stocking rate of the land is no greater than the levels specified in Rule 3.11.5.4 {Appendix D} [Rule 4 in the submission].</u> <u>6. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed;</u> <u>7. No winter forage crops are grazed in situ;</u> <u>8. Where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C:</u> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> i. There shall be no cultivation within 5 metres of the bed of the water body; and ii. <u>New fences installed after 22 October 2016 must be located to ensure livestock (not including sheep) cannot be within 3 metres of the bed of the water body (excluding constructed wetlands and drains);</u> <u>9. From 31 March 2018, for all properties greater than 2 ha, the following information must be provided to the Waikato Regional Council by 1 September each year:</u> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> a. <u>Annual stock numbers; and</u> b. <u>Annual fertiliser use; and</u> c. <u>Annual brought in animal feed; and</u> d. <u>The requirements in Schedule A."</u>
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-718	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to increase the stocking rate from 6 stock units per hectare to 10 stock units per hectare for permitted activities.
Oliver, Duncan Submitter ID: 71870	PC1-10893	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that the stocking rate is aligned to the type of land.
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-1002	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that stock is excluded from waterways greater than 1 metre in width and 300mls deep.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7341	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 (2) to align stock exclusion with the proposed national regulations.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9471	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1(2) AND REPLACE with Best Practicable Option and/or national stock exclusion standards AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(5) to increase the stocking rate to 10 stock units per hectare based on total land area AND AMEND to clarify whether Rule 3.11.5.1 requires a Nitrogen Reference Point for all properties over 20 hectares as stated in Schedule B.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6262	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that stock water systems only have to be put in place as the farm budget depicts and where appropriate. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that any fencing to exclude stock from waterways is done on a case by case basis. AND AMEND to undertake scientific testing of sub-catchments to explore the variety of options to address any issues. AND AMEND to subsidise businesses for fencing labour, fencing materials and ongoing weed control. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 (5) and Rule 3.11.5.1 (6). AND AMEND to ensure appropriate paddocks are selected for intensive grazing. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.
Paine, Lachlan Preston Submitter ID: 73538	PC1-7677	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2764	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ADOPT the Governments Clean Water report (2017).
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1034	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 fencing of waterway requirements to reflect the National Standard for stock exclusion.
Perfect Produce Co Ltd Submitter ID: 72488	PC1-4195	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 as proposed.
Petre, John Lowrey Submitter ID: 73707	PC1-9397	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to allow all farm land use to be permitted up to 18 stocking units per hectare.
Phillips, Neal Submitter ID: 71231	PC1-904	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to specify the waterways to be fenced for stock exclusion, e.g 1 metre wide and 300mm deep or the farms to specify sheep only areas of grazing.
Plainview Farms (2007) Limited Submitter ID: 74079	PC1-12318	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12034	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11710	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11172	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(2) to read: 'Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C " <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs;</u> " and' AND AMEND to provide guidance on interpretation on stock exclusions, crossing and water requirements.
Pukekohe Vegetable Growers Association Inc (PVGA) Submitter ID: 74220	PC1-7801	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4802	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 or amalgamate with Rule 3.11.5.2.
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-7051	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Schedule C so that rather than rules, the requirement for stock exclusion on steeper land can be looked at in consultation. AND AMEND to a practical variation of the waterway requirements for hill country.

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Purdie, Les and Helen Submitter ID: 71291	PC1-4927	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 permitted activity meaning that is the standards are not met then a consent required.
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6972	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so where the gradient makes fencing awkward, wetland silt traps/silt traps should be available as an option before discharging water downstream. AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1. AND AMEND PPC1 so the individual Farm Environment Plan mitigates against contaminants relevant to each farm rather than using a blanket approach. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so it is a simple, workable document similar to a farm business plan with future focussed goals rather than being regulated by one rule.
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-8485	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to align with national guidelines. AND AMEND to require the use of trough water. AND AMEND to lift the stock unit from 6 to 18.
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10571	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1627	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so it target actual risks with regards to stock exclusion and focuses on managing those risks rather than having a one size fits all approach using permanent fencing AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Ravensdown Limited Submitter ID: 74058	PC1-10139	Support the provision	RETAIN the intent of Rule 3.11.5.1 as it is currently written.
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8592	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Richards, Victor Submitter ID: 71409	PC1-1178	Support the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Richardson, David Submitter ID: 73395	PC1-5840	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1.
Richardson, Gary and Jil Submitter ID: 72631	PC1-11206	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by changing the cut off from 4.1 hectares to 5 hectares.
Riverheads Ltd Submitter ID: 72599	PC1-3142	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 with the recommendation from the National Accord that streams 1.5m wide are fenced off.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7219	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN enabling low intensity land uses to continue and establish under a Permitted Activity status. AND AMEND PPC1 for stock exclusion: Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs. AND AMEND to provide clarification on how/where to measure slope on undulating land.
Robson, Angus Submitter ID: 72479	PC1-4022	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that all conditions of the RMA must be met.
Ronaldson, David Submitter ID: 73585	PC1-7484	Oppose the provision	Ensure more research at a sub-catchment level is undertaken to justify fencing in hill country. Rule 3.11.5.1.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Rotor Work Limited Submitter ID: 73415	PC1-6027	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to enable assessment of stock exclusion requirements on a farm by farm basis dependent of the factors identified in the submission.
Russell, Jill Adrienne Submitter ID: 71348	PC1-7248	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(2) to include sheep. AND AMEND to exclude land areas less than or equal to 4.1ha. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(5) to increase the stocking rate.
Ryan Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73425	PC1-2264	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Sanford, John Submitter ID: 60715	PC1-4755	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by exempting 10 stocking units per hectare from resource consents.
Save Lake Karapiro Inc Submitter ID: 72459	PC1-5744	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that all conditions of the RMA must be met.
Scott, Fiona and John Submitter ID: 71350	PC1-866	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 (2). AND REPLACE with a fencing policy which allows discretion on a farm by farm basis for low intensity farms.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1830	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to install more troughs where it is practical and likely to decrease stock from getting water within waterways. Rule 3.11.5.1 ADD a water testing system for each sub-catchment to monitor water quality. DELETE stock exclusion provisions from the plan entirely for the submitter's sub-catchment AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Sellers, Michael David and Alison Jean Submitter ID: 72401	PC1-9175	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 permitted stocking rates to be based on the carrying capacity of the land AND AMEND so the situation of leased grazed land is regulated in such a way that the land owner is not penalised because the lessee's operation operates over more than one property AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide consistency about the rules for grazing of slopes across the different rules for properties of different size (note: this relates to consistency, not actual slope) AND ADD a definition for grazed land to read: <u>A property on which grazing takes place not limited to the area of the property which is actually grazed.</u>
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1114	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.1) Schedule C to change the stock exclusion rules to the National Water Accord and the National Regulations for Stock Exclusion.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2656	Support the provision	RETAIN enabling low-intensity land uses to continue and establish as a Permitted Activity AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(2) to read as follows: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs;</u> and" AND CLARIFY how and where to measure slope on undulating land.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5047	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to align the stock exclusion standard in PPC1 with the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management criteria AND AMEND so that stock exclusion only applies to streams up to a gradient of 15 degrees and with a 1 metre setback.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-10381	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to adopt the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management as the standard AND AMEND to allow for alternative stock exclusion measures that achieve the same or an acceptable result.
Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508	PC1-5632	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure the drafting gate is lifted to a stocking rate of 8.5 stock units per hectare. AND AMEND to remove Clause 2 and replace with best practice.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5470	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to read " <u>Domestic</u> cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C" AND AMEND to REMOVE clause 3 and the sentence prior to clause 5, also REMOVE "Either" above clause 3 and REMOVE clause 4 AND AMEND to provide for a stocking rate of 15 SU/ha AND AMEND clause 6 as follows: "No arable cropping occurs <u>other than regrassing; and</u> " AND AMEND to REMOVE Clause 7.
Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225	PC1-5532	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to provide for stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to provide for cattle exclusion from large water bodies, streams and lakes and not small waterways and steep or impractical country AND AMEND to provide for water reticulation to be subsidised.
Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145	PC1-9888	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.1, so fencing is used when practical and a blanket rule is not imposed on all waterways. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.1, so stock exclusion follows national guidelines.
Singleton, Tim Submitter ID: 74161	PC1-4595	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.1 the provision of excluding domestic cattle from all water bodies for all hill country sheep and beef farms. AND AMEND to ensure cattle cannot break feed on land with a main waterway unless it is fenced. AND AMEND to allow planning through Farm Environment Plans to identify which paddocks could be wintered on to minimise run off. AND DELETE fencing requirements for farms that are not intensively farmed [<8SU/ha]. AND AMEND to allow stock crossings at certain points of the river.
Smith, Allan John Submitter ID: 72020	PC1-3028	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements on flat and rolling land but not hill country. AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards.
Smyth, Mark Stewart Jonas Submitter ID: 71410	PC1-1191	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to remove the references to Schedule C and Schedule 1. AND REPLACE with Farm Plans that are practical and flexible. AND AMEND to align with the national policy on water.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11187	Not stated	No specific decision sought.
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4177	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(4) to read: "4. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>within the Waikato River and or Waipā River catchments.</u> " AND AMEND 3.11.5.1(5) to clarify the meaning of: 'grazed land' to mean land that is fenced and in pasture throughout most/all of the year AND provide evidence that the section 32 rationale confirms 6 stock units per hectare is the preferred approach to adopt to achieve the objectives of the Vision and Strategy AND review 3.11.5.1(6) as to the reasons for the adoption of this performance standard AND provide evidence that the approach taken in 3.11.5.1(6) meets the section 32 efficiency and effectiveness tests, otherwise REMOVE the standard AND AMEND 3.11.5.1(7) to read: "7. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>within the Waikato River and or Waipā River catchments.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CONSIDER alternative approaches that incorporate the use of performance standards for the range of primary production activities that are able to establish as 'small and low intensity farming activities' (currently defined under Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2) throughout the region.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5167	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to read: "3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule- Small and or Low Intensity farming activities. 3.11.5.1 5) For grazed land, the stocking rate of the land is less than 6 18 units per hectare; and"
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-4843	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so stock are be excluded from all drains, streams and rivers greater than 1 metre wide that flow continually, with a fencing 500mm from the edge of the bank. AND AMEND so that any waterway fencing is subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council. AND AMEND to extend the timelines to give certainty that the rules will not be changed in the near future, so previous fencing will not be a waste of money (no further land use changes to be implemented within a 30 to 40 year period).
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-4045	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure stock is excluded from all drains/streams greater than 1 metre wide that run continually with a fence 500mm from the edge of a bank. AND AMEND by extending the timelines and give certainty to those of us with land classed as at risk of erosion. AND AMEND by providing a fencing subsidy and compensation where exclusion impacts on the farms income.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-6688	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to be consistent with Policy 4 and enable small and low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue if existing, be established and be flexible AND AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard OR AMEND to relate stocking rates to soil and geology, ie 20 stock units for Land Use Capability classes 1, 2 and 3; 18 stock units for Land Use Capability class 4; and 16 stock units for Land Use Capability class 6 or 7 OR AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits such as 25kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 1; 20kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 2; 18kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 3; 16kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 4; 12kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 5; 10kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 6; and 8kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 7 (or viable alternatives) AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharges levels or stocking rates AND AMEND PPC1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land but not on hill country AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope <= 15 degrees) AND DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.1 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, ensuring flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing

3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ngā mahi iti, ngā mahi pāiti hoki i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5568	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 OR amalgamate with Rule 3.11.5.2.
Sutherland Produce Ltd Submitter ID: 74155	PC1-7077	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Tamahere Community Committee Submitter ID: 73090	PC1-7614	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to increase the property land area from 2 hectares to 6 hectares.
Tapp, Kevin Submitter ID: 73435	PC1-7463	Oppose the provision	DELETE provisions relating to stock exclusion from Rule 3.11.5.1. If not declined, then AMEND to provide for the ability to muster cattle through water bodies without having to develop a permitted stock crossing structure, which can be included in Farm Environment Plans with the number/head of cattle crossing at a time, amount of times a week crossing allowed etc, AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha, AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans to be produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support, AND AMEND to provide for fencing to be subsidized by the Waikato Regional Council, AND AMEND to provide clearer guidelines, AND AMEND to provide for longer timeframes, AND AMEND to provide for flexibility in terrain that is difficult to fence.
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-2150	Oppose the provision	DELETE Point 2 of Rule 3.11.5.1 in its entirety.
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8161	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to clarify the area of land that the stocking rate is applied over. The preferred approach is to apply the stocking rate over the total property area AND AMEND to clarify whether parts of a property that cannot be used for farming activities are excluded from the total property area AND AMEND to include the 2 hectare provision from Schedule A in Rule 3.11.5.1.
Taylor, Kenneth Rowland John Submitter ID: 71435	PC1-1473	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to determine stock exclusion requirements on a farm by farm basis. AND ANY consequential amendments.
Taylor, Leigh Submitter ID: 72901	PC1-8554	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) and (4).
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1711	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by providing the requirement to exclude cattle from waterbodies that is determined on a sub-catchment and individual farm basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock in water bodies AND AMEND so that individual farmers are given subsidies to support or fully cover the cost of compliance. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11808	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11937	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Te Kauri Marae	PC1-11658	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74124			
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4402	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 stock exclusion provision to reflect the guidelines in the Clean Water document. AND AMEND to ensure that assessment of compliance is tailored to the farm, and mitigations in Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the farm.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6925	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to change the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord. AND AMEND PPC1 to change the slope requirements to 15 degrees in accordance with the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to extend the stock exclusion timelines and give certainty to those with land classed as 6+ that it will not be converted to forestry in future plan changes. AND AMEND PPC1 to allow the individual Farm Environment Plan to identify mitigation approaches against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach. AND AMEND PPC1 to base the necessity of fencing of waterbodies on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing. AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are being actively managed and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week. AND AMEND to include provisions that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council. AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans allow for mitigation against contaminants and do not include prescriptive blanket measures. AND AMEND PPC1 so properties are not required to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND PPC1 so that the timeframes are extend to enable compliance with the Farm Environment Plan provisions. PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-8909	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER the implications of stock exclusion AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that fencing is linked to land use intensity and fencing is prioritised AND CONSIDER alternative solutions on steer land, such as water reticulation AND CONSIDER matching land use capability rather than directly to slope AND AMEND to ensure an industry-wide capability assessment is undertaken to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans are to be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who bears the cost.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-12274	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12129	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8077	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8423	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to only apply to properties under 4.1 hectares OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(5) to read as follows: " For grazed land, the stocking rate of <u>any land being grazed, at any time, on the land</u> is less than 6 stock units per hectare <u>on the land being grazed at that time;</u> and"

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5085	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definitions in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and the National Water Accord. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to extend stock exclusion timelines. AND MAKE any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-6103	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.1 provisions that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district or sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions to address actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.1 so that it includes the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times a week.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-6672	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.1 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3430	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-4120	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that the implications of stock exclusion on steeper hill country are considered in more depth AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that the fencing is required as a result of an assessment of the potential risk factors and fencing is done in order of priority AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that consideration is given to alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that consideration is given to matching stock exclusion to land use capability rather than directly to slope AND CONSIDER undertaking an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans AND CLARIFY for landowners and industry how Farm Environment Plans will be constructed and how the gains will be quantified AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity on how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for it.
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5783	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to read: "...The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated ... conditions: 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and Either:

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>3-1. The property area is less than or equal to 4-110 hectares for commercial vegetable production, or less than or equal to 40 hectares for all other farming operations; and 4. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property; or Where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares; 5. For grazed land, the stocking rate of the land is less than 6 stock units per hectare; and 6. No arable cropping occurs; and 7. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property. 5-2. For all properties greater than 4-120 hectares, but less than 40 hectares, (excluding commercial vegetable production), from 31 March 2019, in addition to the requirements of Schedule A, the following information must be provided to the Waikato Regional Council by 1 September each year recorded: a. Annual ..."</p>
Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928	PC1-2744	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so that land uses with a stocking rate at or below 18 stock units per hectare (as at 30 June in any given year) be allowed as a permitted activity. Enable stocking rate to increase or decrease whilst remaining below 18 units/ hectare as proven by a farm Environment Plan at farmers discretion, age, stage of life, etc. AND DELETE any standards or clauses from PPC1 which hold to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND AMEND PPC1 riparian setback distances and fencing requirements to apply only to land less than 15 degrees in slope AND AMEND PPC1 to align it with the National Policy statement on Freshwater including the waterway definition, slope of land requiring fencing and stocking rate parameters set out in there AND AMEND to allow individual Farm Environment Plans to offer mitigations appropriate to individual farms and sub-catchments AND subsidise waterway fencing AND AMEND to give hill country farmers time to show their current water quality AND AMEND so that where fencing is required, surety is provided that those properties will not be forced into plantation forestry by future plan changes AND AMEND PPC1 so farm Environment Plans can be produced by the farmer or landowner, with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to adopt nationally recommended standards around fencing and the upper limit of low intensity agriculture (18 stock units per hectare as at 30 June in any given year) AND AMEND to enable flexibility in nitrogen emissions from low intensity sheep and beef farming AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12212	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Turton, Francis James Submitter ID: 73883	PC1-3554	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to prepare a new s32 evaluation with hill country farmers taking a sub-catchment approach and include the Government Clean water package 2017.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10480	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1
van der Voorden, Vera and Nora Submitter ID: 74109	PC1-11281	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA AND AMEND PPC1 to INCLUDE information on how Rule 3.11.5.1 is going to be monitored and reviewed.
Verry, Brigid Submitter ID: 73095	PC1-7705	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to include provision for the information gathered from lifestyle blocks to be used to inform and educate property owners of potential environmental impacts and appropriate mitigations

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3929	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 clause 5 to use total land area instead of grazed area.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12166	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12092	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5815	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1, OR AMEND to combine Rule 3.11.5.1 with Rule 3.11.5.2.
Waikato and Waipa Branches of the New Zealand Deer Farmers Association Submitter ID: 74008	PC1-9579	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(2) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>according to a schedule of work as identified in a Farm Environment Plan; and...</u> "
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3521	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3115	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure that the registration dates and Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are required 12 months after decisions are released on PPC1 AND AMEND 3.11.5.1 (4) to read: "The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>(unless the enterprise has a total area of less than or equal to 4.1 hectares); or</u> " AND AMEND 3.11.5.1 (7) to read: "The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>(unless the enterprise has a total area of less than or equal to 20 hectares)</u> " AND AMEND 3.11.5.1(2) to read: " The use of land for farming activities <u>cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with</u> <u>complies with Schedule C; and</u> " AND AMEND 3.11.5.1(1) to read: "The property <u>(if greater than 2 hectares)</u> is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance <u>shall comply with Schedule A; and</u> "
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3167	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to make clear how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance with rules.
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11370	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2138	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1 as proposed.
Wai Shing Ltd Submitter ID: 73069	PC1-2263	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.1.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10326	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to clarify how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6765	Support the provision	RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.1 enablement of low intensity land uses to continue and establish under a Permitted Activity status AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(2) to read: "2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs; and</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CLARIFY how and where to measure slope on undulating land.
Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194	PC1-6624	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the 25 degree slope provision AND REPLACE with farming intensity over 18 stock units per hectare AND AMEND the Farm Environmental Plan provisions so they focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion AND identify the cause of sediment and nitrates in each sub-catchment and target them first.
Watson, David and Sheona Submitter ID: 73059	PC1-4726	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 so the stocking rate is set at 18 stock units per hectare, this is the same as Auckland and Gisborne. AND CLARIFY how a 15 degrees slope is determined.
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7181	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by relating the stocking rate to soil type, land contour and Farm Environmental Plans AND REMOVE the clauses that hold land use to historic stocking rates. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to a guideline for Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND so farms can produce their own Farm Environment Plan with guidance from Council AND DELETE timeframes and instead set through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints.
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6137	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE provisions in PPC1 that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 by addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas, tailored farm specific critical source management, targeted riparian planting and stock management approaches. AND AMEND by allowing the ability to muster cattle through waterbodies without requiring formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.
Wilcock, Grace Margaret and Roger David Submitter ID: 74193	PC1-7628	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.1.
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3882	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 the stock exclusion provisions on rolling to steeper country up to a 15 degree slope only waterways over 1 metre wide at any point are required to be fenced in line with the governments clean water report released in February 2017 AND provide for funding to be made available to support farmers in fencing off larger waterways and riparian planting AND AMEND to provide for managing stock across a waterway without a crossing structure if the number of crossings are limited to X crossings per week AND AMEND to recognise that the fencing requirements on some properties will be impossible to comply with within the timeframes set and provide flexibility to manage the timescales through Farm Environment Plans and in line with the governments February 2017 water quality standards.
Williamson, Don and Robyn Submitter ID: 73957	PC1-2799	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 to incorporate them into one rule. AND AMEND to include as a permitted activity land use with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable an increase up to this standard, but only if land capability is suitable. AND AMEND to relate to soil and geology i.e. LUC I, II, III, 20 stock units, LUC IV, V, 18 stock units or delete 6 stock unit standard. AND DELETE 4.1 hectares and provide for up to 20 hectares. AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat and rolling land, but not hill country.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to enable flexibility for land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards. AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates. AND DELETE 3.11.5.2(4)(c). AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (i.e. slope >15 degrees).
Wilson, David Lesley Submitter ID: 67510	PC1-7324	Support the provision with amendments	CONSIDER in Rule 3.11.5.1 the response of farms to lower stocking rate requirements.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4286	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.1 Permitted Activity status to enable low intensity land uses to continue and establish AND AMEND PPC1 stock exclusion provisions to conform with the proposed amendments to the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND AMEND by providing clarification on how and where to measure slope on undulating land.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-944	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definitions in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and the National Water Accord. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to extend stock exclusion timelines. AND MAKE any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Wright, Nathan John Submitter ID: 72624	PC1-3085	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(5) to ensure that the stocking rate is 18 stock units per hectare.
Yeates, Graeme David Submitter ID: 71259	PC1-345	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to ensure the definition of water bodies amended in Schedule C from anything permanently flowing to more significant water bodies, like a (central) wetland area. AND AMEND the timeframes in Schedule C for total stock exclusion so that these will be extended and these changes are reflected in Rule 3.11.5.1.
Yule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096	PC1-11553	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1(2) to read: 'Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C' <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> AND CLARIFY how to measure slope on undulating land.

3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity Rule – Other farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ētehi atu mahi i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Advisory Committee on Regional Environment (ACRE) Submitter ID: 72441	PC1-9571	Support the provision	CONSIDER supporting programmes that support the retirement of vulnerable areas. Rule 3.11.5.2.
Aitken, David John Submitter ID: 71238	PC1-695	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure the Nitrogen Reference Point falls within a range of values to allow for the potential to make profitable decisions based on market demands

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure compensation or subsidies are provided to farmers who are vulnerable to loss of income due to the impacts of a low Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farmers may choose mitigations that allows stock exclusion to be staged, practical and sustainable, and farm management practices are enhanced with education and support</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure stock exclusion is staged in order to be affordable, practical and sustainable</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that stock exclusion may be in the form of 1 wire electric fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to read: Fence main drains leading to a stream and/or river is fenced using 1 wire electric fencing, either:</p> <p>a) at least 100-200m the length of the drain; or</p> <p>b) To the foot of a hill, whichever comes first.</p>
<p>Alcock, Carl and Jo Submitter ID: 73376</p>	<p>PC1-2100</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 Low Intensity Land Uses to ensure consistency with Policy 4, and provide for small and low intensity activities to be enabled. This includes the ability to continue to exist, be established and flexible.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.</p> <p>Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AMEND by removing the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of OVERSEER.</p> <p>AMEND by adopting a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AMEND by removing a blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for that sub-catchment.</p> <p>AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to determine what is best for each farm and science to determine what contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.</p> <p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and Overseer from all other areas in PPC1.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p> <p>Stock Exclusion</p> <p>AMEND by using the national waterway accord recommendation that slope up to 15 degrees be fenced.</p> <p>AMEND by changing the exclusion requirements on a less than 15 degree slope so that they only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre or greater.</p> <p>AMEND by providing certainty that fencing is going to be enough and future retirement of land will not be required.</p> <p>AMEND by allowing stock to be mustered through waterbodies up to 3 times per week without a formed stock crossing structure.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.</p> <p>Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required.</p> <p>AMEND by allowing flexibility in Farm Environment Plans so that they can be tailored to the individual property and focus on critical source management rather than blanket regulatory standards.</p> <p>AMEND to establish an independent panel to allow contested points between staff and farmers to be settled without the expensive need to appeal to the Environment Court.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments arising from this submission point.</p>
<p>Alcock and Easton, Jo and John Submitter ID: 73374</p>	<p>PC1-9218</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure rule permitting low intensity land uses and other land uses are consistent with Policy 4 to provide for small and low intensity and low risk farming activities and to continue to be flexible</p> <p>AND DELETE provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point in their entirety</p> <p>AND DELETE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model in their entirety</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each sub-catchment</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to ensure there is no blanket restriction of one nutrient that may not even be relevant for a sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply the National Waterway Accord recommendations to fence slopes up to 15 degrees</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion requirements to only apply to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1m or greater to exclude cattle, horses, deer and pigs on less than 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide certainty on stock exclusion for the future</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans only in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are written to allow flexibility with nitrogen discharges and application of good management practices</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the individual properties and focus on critical source management rather than applying blanket regulatory standards</p> <p>AND AMEND to convene an independent panel to address points between staff and farmers in Farm Environment Plans without the cost of appeal to the Environment Court.</p>
<p>Allan, Eric Submitter ID: 73438</p>	PC1-6068	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to enable stocking rates of up to 18 stock units.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a practical response to the issues raised.</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirement to exclude cattle and deer through permanent fencing from all permanently flowing water bodies on hill country greater than 15 degrees slope.</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirement to have formed crossing structures and only require simple crossings.</p> <p>AND DELETE requirement to be held at or below a property's Nitrogen Reference Point for drystock farming.</p>
<p>Anderson, Graham Harold Submitter ID: 73978</p>	PC1-4522	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.2.
<p>Anderson, Jack L and Ann A Submitter ID: 73085</p>	PC1-4267	Not stated	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to extend time-frames for stock exclusion.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use national guidelines to define water bodies requiring stock exclusion.</p>
<p>Andree-Wiltens, Albert John Submitter ID: 71230</p>	PC1-520	Not stated	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that the cost of lost land is spread equitably among all New Zealanders. The land that is fenced off is surveyed so that rates are not collected and/or the land is bought by government and/or land lots given to farmers to sell as compensation e.g. Maungatautari Ecological Island Trust.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that an adequate level of fertiliser is applied according to what the land needs.</p>
<p>Aston, Lucy Submitter ID: 73020</p>	PC1-7064	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up this standard, AND/OR relate to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production/farming</p> <p>AND DELETE standards which hold farmers to historic stocking rates of nitrogen discharges.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that if nitrogen is to be allocated then this is done using land use capability as adopted in the Horizons and Hawkes Bay Regions.</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard from Rule 3.11.5.2</p> <p>AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares provision from Rule 3.11.5.2 and provide for up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND the riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope > 15 degrees)</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND DELETE point 4(c) from Rule 3.11.5.2.</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements from PPC1.</p> <p>AND, if the Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are not deleted, AMEND PPC1 so that the OVERSEER Model is not solely relied on but is used as part of a range of measurement tools</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that where Overseer is used that the Best Management Practices are applied including input standards and protocols, applying actual farm specific information and reducing use of standardised input parameters</p> <p>AND REMOVE the requirement for operations at or under 18 stock units, and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm and waterbody</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that where nitrogen discharges from a property have to be allocated then the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes that are to be achieved for each sub-catchment, not on the 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting approach</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans are used to determine what would work best on each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND the slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees in accordance with the Clean Water Report</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion timelines by lengthening them and give certainty to those with land classified at risk of erosion that it will not be converted to forestry in a future plan change</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to enable individual Farm Environment Plans to present farm specific mitigations against contaminants</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are being actively managed and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week</p> <p>AND ADD new provisions that state that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council and the regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to the waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are only required in sub-catchments where science indicates improvements are required</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that for Farm Environment Plans an independent panel is available to ensure accountability and enable contested points to be settled without appeals to the Environment Court</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 to the standards recommended in the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so fencing is required above 15 degree slope for farming operations greater than 18su/ha</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so mitigations are set on a farm by farm basis, focused on management of clearly identified and measurable 'critical source management areas'</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the rules are focused on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture greater than 18su/ha rather than applying blanket rules to all extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so they are produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that there is flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr for example or apply natural capital allocation)</p> <p>AND AMEND the timeframes to prepare Farm Environment Plans so they are set through consultation with the farmer taking into account the Waikato Regional Council subsidy available; the individual farmer's financial constraints; and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Aston, Penelope Submitter ID: 73811	PC1-5345	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 to include as a permitted activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and to enable stocking rate to increase up to this standard.</p> <p>AND DELETE standards which hold farmers to historic stocking rates of nitrogen discharges.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that if nitrogen is to be allocated then allocate using land use capability as adopted in the Horizons and Hawkes Bay regions.</p> <p>AND DELETE 6 stock unit standard.</p> <p>AND DELETE 4.1. hectares AND REPLACE with up to 20 hectares.</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply the governments clean water recommendations for stock exclusion.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c).</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land, under 15 degrees in slope.</p> <p>AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions so they are consistent with the Governments Clean Water Reforms (2017).</p> <p>AND AMEND slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report.</p> <p>AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope so that it only applies to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre wide or greater.</p> <p>AND AMEND to extend the time frames and give certainty to farmers with land classed as at risk of erosion.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable individual Farm Environment plans to present mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a subsidy for any waterway fencing required with money from the council and regional communities, urban and rural, benefiting from improvements to waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are actively managed across the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week.</p>
Ata Rangi 2015 Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74045	PC1-6192	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4) as follows:</p> <p>"c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>23</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed; and</p> <p>d. No winter forage crops are grazed in situ, <u>within 10 metres of any waterway;</u> and..."</p>
Auckland/Waikato Fish and Game and Eastern Region Fish and Game Submitter ID: 74085	PC1-10997	Support the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(b)(i)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2.(4)(b)(ii) to read:</p> <p>"15kg nitrogen/hectare/year, whichever is the lesser, over the whole property or enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B; and"</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2.(4)(e)(i) to read:</p> <p>"There shall be no cultivation within 5 metres of the bed of the waterbody <u>and/or the defined buffer sizes in Schedule D, whichever is the greater;</u> and"</p>
Awaroa Lands Ltd Submitter ID: 73627	PC1-6614	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production/farming.</p> <p>AND DELETE stocking rate limit of 6 stock units from Rule 3.11.5.2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion standards to Rule 3.11.5.2.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use.</p> <p>AND DELETE standards relating to historic discharge.</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback.</p>
Babington, Cliff and Leonie Submitter ID: 72821	PC1-9459	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure stock exclusion requirements reflect the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Babington, Kelvin and Katherine Submitter ID: 71761	PC1-6684	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2 to reflect the recommendations in the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water. AND AMEND the timelines to allow better decision making. AND AMEND PPC1 to include any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Bailey, James Submitter ID: 73926	PC1-9043	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.2 requirement to manage property level discharges to a Nitrogen Reference Point based on historic profiles AND AMEND PPC1 to apply Land Use Suitability and Natural Capital now by including allocation based on the Natural Capital of soils through a Land Use Capability approach AND AMEND to provide a flexibility cap for low leaching farm systems below a certain threshold (20kg/N/ha/yr) that is deemed as a sustainable level for the transition period, with farmers with a Nitrogen Reference Point below this enabled to increase up to this point AND REMOVE the 15 degree slope threshold and the restriction on winter forage crops, provided there is a Farm Environment Plan or the farm is operating below the threshold nitrogen limit.
Bailey, Pamela Submitter ID: 71268	PC1-936	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2, allocation of nitrogen to be made on the consideration of land suitability.
Baldwin, Jeremy and Alana Submitter ID: 71389	PC1-1046	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that the bottom 25% of nitrogen dischargers have buffer zones to provide with the flexibility to move within the bottom quartile.
Ballance Agri-Nutrients Limited Submitter ID: 74036	PC1-6901	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed, <u>except where the property is managed in accordance with Good Management Practices that accord with the practices described in the document entitled 'Industry-agreed Good Management Practices relating to water quality' - dated September 2015; and...</u> " AND MAKE any similar amendments to like effect or any consequential amendments that stem from the relief sought.
Balle, Patricia Katherine Submitter ID: 72557	PC1-4542	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN permitted activity status for low intensity land uses in Rule 3.11.5.2 AND AMEND stock exclusion standards so that stock exclusion occurs in conformance with Schedule C in areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs AND AMEND to delete Nitrogen Reference Point provisions AND AMEND to ensure contaminants are addressed on a sub-catchment basis to target highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans are tailored with mitigation appropriate to the water quality gains to be made AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 introduction to read as follows: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare, <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at 30 June 2016</u> , or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:" AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)i AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to read as follows: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>25</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated." AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements.
Balle Bros Group Submitter ID: 67834	PC1-11423	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4) to read: 'Where the property or enterprise area is greater than 20 hectares: "a. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>b. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise does not exceed either: i. the Nitrogen Reference Point; or ii. 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year; whichever is the lesser, over the whole property or enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B; and c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed "<u>unless effects of diffuse discharges are mitigated</u>"; and...'</p>
Barron, Daniel and Sarah Submitter ID: 73943	PC1-5122	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to define a waterway and to adopt the National Waterway Accord. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to use a sub-catchment approach. AND AMEND to test water in specific areas to check the water quality and adjustments can be made if need be.</p>
Barton, Rachel and Jonathan Submitter ID: 71425	PC1-1695	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety and REPLACE with provisions that treat all contaminants with the same level of importance in a catchment approach. AND AMEND to ensure that more information is sourced for the long term approach before expensive blanket rules are put in place that will affect our viability and the rural community's dynamics. AND AMEND to collect industry data on Nitrogen Reference Point.</p>
Beef + Lamb New Zealand Limited Submitter ID: 73369	PC1-11502	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to give effect to PPC1 amended Objectives and Policies including Policy 1, Policy 2, and Policy 4 AND enable activities with lower contaminant discharges including nutrient discharges to continue OR to be established. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 as follows: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of Nitrogen, Phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions..." <u>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (a) to (e).</u> AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (b) (i). AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (ii) as follows: "15kg N/ha/year <u>20kgN/ha/year</u>" OR alternatively replace 20kgN/ha/year with the 'sustainable level' calculated in accordance with Policy 1 and Policy 2, OR adopt a permitted threshold for Nitrogen discharge based on land use capability as a proxy for land use suitability. AND DELETE "grazed" from Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (d) to provide for some winter grazing of crops below a minimum area or with criteria contained within the Rule to reduce risk of loss from critical source areas. AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards and or thresholds. AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic nutrient discharge levels or stocking rates.</p>
Bell, Helen and Ian Submitter ID: 71345	PC1-7565	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to permit cultivation on slopes up to 25 - 30 degrees.</p>
Bennett, Lindy and Michael Submitter ID: 72929	PC1-4132	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to ensure that grazing of land over 15 degrees can occur a certain from a waterway. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(d) to exclude annual grass.</p>
Bevege, Roger Submitter ID: 73979	PC1-4503	Support the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(b)(ii), (c), (e)(i) and (e)(ii).</p>
Bilby, Lorraine Submitter ID: 74090	PC1-7599	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to assess fence setback distances on a farm-specific basis, taking riparian plantings and grass species into consideration.</p>
Black Jack Farms	PC1-8046	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 and redraft.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 72028			
Bluett, John and Jill Submitter ID: 72889	PC1-9925	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to allow land owners to record land uses in the past 10 years AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 to allow flexibility for cultivation by using Farm Environment Plans and appropriate mitigation methods.
Bolt Trust, King Country Partnership 2013 LP and Lone Pine Trust Submitter ID: 73539	PC1-6468	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure all present grazing land is allowed to continue to be grazed using current stock classes AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure cropping is able to continue on land greater than 15 degrees and winter crops are able to be grazed directly by livestock AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to relate cultivation requirements directly and initially to farms near waterbodies, ensuring these are prioritised with regards to mitigation actions AND AMEND PPC1 so grass buffers continue to be used, even increased, around crop areas, to control nutrient and sediment runoff. AND AMEND to provide a clearer definition of slope in PPC1 AND AMEND to ensure PPC1 takes into account the worlds reliance on the agricultural sector in the Waikato Region AND AMEND PPC1 so farmers who have already taken action are recognised and not penalised AND AMEND PPC1 to ensure different farming systems and types of farming are treated differently.
Boom, Robin Submitter ID: 73984	PC1-5732	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to allow farmland to be stocked to its biological optimum level, but limit the use of artificial nitrogen to 30 kg/ha and brought in feed to 10 kg/stock unit once these biological optimum levels have been achieved AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(e) to provide for stock exclusion fencing setback distances of one metre from water bodies.
Brier, Graeme Anthony Submitter ID: 73052	PC1-5431	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for stock exclusion requirements to be changed so that they align with the Ministry for the Environment guidelines, AND AMEND to ensure drystock hill country properties prioritise water reticulation and planting of shade/shelter trees away from waterways.
Briggs, Graham John Submitter ID: 73938	PC1-3215	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure requirements are assessed on a farm by farm basis and that there is access to water for animals on hill country AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Brinker Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73463	PC1-8347	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Brittain, Timothy Submitter ID: 74158	PC1-9910	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Brodie, Philip Donald Submitter ID: 67406	PC1-2917	Oppose the provision	AMEND to clarify whether stocking rate is based on effective (grazeable) or total property area. If necessary amend Schedule A to include effective area assessment (proof of accuracy). AND DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.2.3.b.i. and ii. AND DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.2.3.c. AND DELETE in Rule 3.11.5.2 4a the requirement for Nitrogen Reference Point for properties in sub-catchments where the nitrogen 'current state' is less or equal to the 80 year target. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 4b(i). AND DELETE 3.11.5.2 4e(ii) and Schedule C2. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2.5a to clarify data annual stock numbers are to be calculated on.
Brooks, Hayden Gregory and Susan Jennifer	PC1-100	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.2) That the rules are changed to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement on Fresh Water [pre February 2017 version].

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 71174			AND That the timelines are extended to allow better decision making with any consequential amendments arising from the submissions process.
Brough, Paul Submitter ID: 73411	PC1-5936	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to regulate stocking rate and nitrogen use according to land class not historical use and levels.
Brown, Peter Submitter ID: 72628	PC1-9821	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c).
Bryant, Kerry Submitter ID: 72985	PC1-7885	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.
Buchanan, Jason Robert Submitter ID: 73696	PC1-5410	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for the farmer to decide what is good to develop.
Burdett, Laurie Submitter ID: 73532	PC1-6507	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c), though sheep grazing could be allowed.
Burgenridge Limited Submitter ID: 74196	PC1-7965	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to recognise the differences between beef and dairy cattle when calculating the Nitrogen Reference Point, AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point provisions in PPC1 to allow low impact farming flexibility around their Nitrogen Reference Point by allowing an increase from it to a set threshold. AMEND Point 4(b) of Rule 3.11.5.2 to read - "b. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise does not exceed either: i. the Nitrogen Reference Point; or ii. 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year, whichever is the lesser, over the whole property...", AND AMEND Point 4(c) of Rule 3.11.5.2 to read - "c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed " OR "c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>by cattle, horses, deer or pigs</u> "
C.J. & J.F. Luxford Submitter ID: 73961	PC1-9542	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the banning of cultivation on land with a slope > 15 degrees to restrict the contiguous area in any one catchment to provide bund-like pastures around cultivated land to filter any run off.
Cameron, Bruce Submitter ID: 60603	PC1-6387	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 to address contaminants on a sub-catchment bases targeting the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at 30 June 2016</u> or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions" AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2-3b(i) AND AMEND 3.11.5.2.4c to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>25</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effect of diffuse discharges can be mitigated</u> ".

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to include clarification around stock exclusion requirements, ie setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.
Carey, Rita Anne Submitter ID: 74006	PC1-3081	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 and supply more information on how and at what cost to increase income from a farm currently and in recent history farmed lightly, then notify this to submit on. AND AMEND to increase the stocking rate to at least the average stocking rate for the area, and upon implementing all regulatory measures, to increase to the maximum. AND DELETE 3.11.5.2 (3)(c) AND AMEND 3.11.5.2(3)(e) and 4(e)(ii) to have consistent measurement with Schedule 1. AND AMEND 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to make this reasonably achievable.
Cave, Rachel Ann Submitter ID: 72503	PC1-3904	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.
Charion Investment Trust Submitter ID: 71344	PC1-7790	Oppose the provision	Rule 3.11.5.2: DELETE all the rules and schedules as appropriate to remove provisions for land use consent terms and conditions. AND RETAIN the use of rules for the control and reduction of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens.
Chick, Adam Ross Submitter ID: 73985	PC1-7910	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 provisions relating to the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REMOVE provisions relating to the OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment based approach in conjunction with a Farm Environment Plan. AND AMEND to remove the stock exclusion fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees. AND AMEND for stock exclusion, the definition of a waterway to align with the definition in the NPS-FM. AND AMEND to include stock exclusion fencing in Farm Environment Plans and through catchment requirements.
Chick, Leith Roger Submitter ID: 53276	PC1-10143	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point in Rule 3.11.5.2 and REPLACE with stocking based on Land Use Capability AND REMOVE the 6 stock units per hectare stocking rate and REPLACE it with what is appropriate based on farm capability AND AMEND the definition of waterbody to that in the National Waterway Accord AND REMOVE the fencing requirement for slopes over 15 degrees AND AMEND so that fencing requirements are appropriate to the sub-catchment and farm fencing requirements are defined Farm Environment Plans AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(d).
Christian and Anderson, Ashley John and Frances Ann Submitter ID: 73064	PC1-4758	Oppose the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.2: REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to derive the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to invest in a purpose built model to deliver information on properties and management practices and to enable a base/reference point to be established AND AMEND so nitrogen usage is allocated on an individual property capacity (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan which would take into account soil type, climatic conditions, etc) AND AMEND so the sub-catchment approach focuses on contaminants that are pertinent to individual farms (as denoted in the Farm Environment Plan) AND AMEND so nutrient management methods are not based on grandparenting. Use science to regulate appropriate usage AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions to allow for stock to cross waterways if they are being actively controlled. Individual Farm Environment Plans to state how many time crossings are allowed

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND so individual Farm Environment Plans outline mitigations against contaminants specific to each farm, in-line with the Ministry for the Environment Draft Regulatory Impact Statement: stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include a subsidy for waterway fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to allow grazing on different contours, taking into account soil type, distance from waterbodies, climatic conditions, vegetative cover, type of stock, etc, to determine a stocking rate. This would be contained in the property's Farm Environment Plan which would break down the property into areas as per above and alter the stocking rate on each area</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 (3) to increase the size of the property to align with an economic model incorporating property size.</p>
<p>Clarke, Campbell Submitter ID: 73032</p>	<p>PC1-9525</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) and (d)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)i to read: "There shall be no cultivation within 5 <u>3</u> metres of the bed of the water body; and"</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)ii.</p>
<p>Clarke, Hamish Submitter ID: 71621</p>	<p>PC1-8462</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to be consistent with Policy 4, and enable small, low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue or be established, and to be flexible</p> <p>AND AMEND by incorporating Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates relative to the species and class of animal</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity stocking rate limits which are based on soil and geology</p> <p>AND AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits which are based on soil and geology</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to the exclusion of cattle, deer, horses and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat and rolling land, but not on hill country</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c)</p> <p>AND DELETE in their entirety Rule 3.11.5.2 provisions which relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing OR, if not deleted, AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that exclusion of livestock (particularly deer and cattle) through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district, and sub-catchment by sub-catchment basis, and where scientifically proven and identified water quality issues are directly created by specified classes of stock having access to water bodies</p> <p>AND AMEND to specifically address the output issue of water quality</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing actual risks and be targeted at critical point source areas on farms, rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable mustering of cattle and deer through water bodies without requiring formed stock crossing structures when crossing that specific water body less than three times weekly.</p>
<p>Clements, Robyn Ethel Submitter ID: 73097</p>	<p>PC1-7744</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to recognise the difference between a lactating dairy cow versus drystock with consequential flexibility to allow stocking rate to increase on drystock farm subject to Farm Environment Plan compliance. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in relation to the Nitrogen Reference Point OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by substituting to individual Farm Environment Plans instead of the OVERSEER Model to determine land use capability and individual farm base discharge allowance.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide Nitrogen Reference Point grant credits to farms where evidence farming practices have been environmentally active to reduce use of nitrogen and other potential contaminants.</p> <p>AND AMEND Nitrogen Reference Points to recognise historic lower use of Nitrogen by beef and sheep farms to dairy and allow prescribed favourable variation for that farm type.</p> <p>AMEND 3.11.5.2 blanket approach to exclusion of waterways.</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow individual management approach for non-lactating stock under conditions prescribed in individual Farm Environment Plans to protect waterways (e.g minimal crossings permitted in controlled situation).</p>
<p>CNI Iwi Land Management Limited Submitter ID: 74026</p>	<p>PC1-10798</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read: "Rule 3.11.5.1 - Permitted Activity Rule – Small and Low Intensity farming activities The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions: 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and <u>The Property complies with the region-wide Good Management Practices for pastoral land use; and"</u></p>
<p>Coleman, Mark and Ruth Submitter ID: 71424</p>	<p>PC1-7412</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that dams, drain and swamps on sheep and beef farms are exempt from stock exclusion provisions.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that where water reticulation must be installed due to the implementation of PPC1, Waikato [Waitomo] Regional Council covers full installation costs.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(e) and Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)ii with regard to water bodies to read: "any water body that is 3 metres or wider across flowing permanently all year round in its normal state, i.e not in flood, to be fenced only where it is practical to do so".</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that Waikato Regional Council meets the full costs of fencing.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>Cook, Ian and Doreen Submitter ID: 71663</p>	<p>PC1-9617</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to set suitable nitrogen discharge rates that depend on the sub-catchment and take into account existing nitrogen levels and improvements required.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rules 3.11.5.2(3) and (4)(c).</p>
<p>Cotman, Jim Submitter ID: 59884</p>	<p>PC1-4584</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1 AND REPLACE with a new plan that endorses 'Best Practical Options' that are developed by landowners</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a new plan that supports the development and implementation of Catchment Management Plans that are led by landowners</p> <p>AND ENSURE this new plan supports identifying potential critical source contaminant pathways on a sub-catchment basis to provide quantifiable measures and factual information into Catchment Management Plans</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan encourages innovative new science that can provide alternative means to managing water quality</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan recognises that well informed landowners as stewards of their land are the best and only people who can create action on the ground</p> <p>AND ENSURE the new plan favours a 'shared values' approach where all parties work toward achieving sensible water quality targets [set aside regulatory elements].</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND ENSURE that the primary focus of the new plan is a comprehensive programme to eliminate Koi Camp along with the native species predator, catfish.
Cox, Ian Graeme and Beverley Mae Submitter ID: 73023	PC1-10086	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Craig, Jeffery Submitter ID: 73072	PC1-9674	Support the provision with amendments	WITHDRAW PPC1 and rewrite in consultation with landowners to ensure it is achievable, affordable and practical AND AMEND to include a plan for how the Vision is to be funded and physically achieved, including consideration of compensation for land use change AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to determine stock exclusion fencing requirements on an individual farm basis, taking other mitigation measures into account AND AMEND to exclude small waterways from fencing requirements, with a minimum width and depth for fencing AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for fencing AND AMEND to clarify how slope is measured AND AMEND to clarify how land within setbacks is to be maintained and funded, with consideration of Council-subsidised planting and spraying programmes AND AMEND to determine stock crossing requirements on an individual farm basis, with no culvert crossing required when stock crossing is infrequent AND AMEND to plan for the removal of carp AND AMEND to ensure drains are still able to be cleaned AND AMEND to provide for Council to fund fencing and associated costs AND AMEND to allow owners to prepare Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to extend the timeframe for Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to provide for separate, reliable measures for the discharge of sediment, nitrogen, phosphorous and microbial pathogens AND AMEND to provide for a Council subsidy for Farm Environment Plan costs AND AMEND to clarify penalties and enforcement for not preparing or implementing a Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans for each land use block rather than the whole property where there is mixed use AND AMEND to provide alternatives to the OVERSEER Model AND REMOVE use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues AND AMEND to extend the timeframe to enable alternative programmes to Overseer to be developed AND AMEND to ensure an even playing field for contaminant discharges irrespective of past levels AND AMEND to provide clarity on how discharge levels and reductions will work in practical terms.
Crichton, John Submitter ID: 73065	PC1-8376	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure initial nitrogen allowances are based on land size such that every hectare has the same Nitrogen allowance, AND AMEND to provide for initial nitrogen allowances to be traded on a commercial basis, AND AMEND provisions relating to stock exclusion so that fencing requirements only apply to major water ways, AND AMEND to provide more practical stock exclusion methods, such as the provision of alternative water supply at a minimum distance from the natural waterway.
Croft, Shane Lowell Mark Submitter ID: 74056	PC1-10915	Support the provision with amendments	REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point as a blanket provision in Rule 3.11.5.2 AND AMEND to focus at a sub-catchment level on the contaminants where water quality does not meet the targets. AND REPLACE the Rule 3.11.5.2 blanket setback rules with a sub-catchment and Farm Environment Plan approach, with setbacks determined on a farm-by-farm basis.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to take a sub-catchment approach with the use of Farm Environment Plans only in the sub-catchments with contaminant issues and only including E.coli that is from a farmed animal AND AMEND PPC1 to provide assurance that the rules will not change and that farmer investment into fencing and water reticulation is worthwhile.
Croy, Brian Gilbert Submitter ID: 73794	PC1-5434	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Darby, Bruce and Kay Submitter ID: 73088	PC1-9593	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to address each farm on a case by case basis.
Dawson, Lesley Fae Submitter ID: 73862	PC1-5666	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that farmers who have voluntarily reduced their artificial fertiliser application in the past are incentivised or rewarded for maintaining a lower Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to ensure that land value is not affected by Nitrogen Reference Points.
Dean, David Submitter ID: 73782	PC1-4649	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 4 c and Rule 3.11.5.2 4 e to allow cultivation to take place 0.5 metres from man-made waterways. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2. 4 e ii, so that waterways that are man-made like those on drainage schemes be fences 0.5 metres from waterways.
Dean, Matthew D'Ornan Keith Submitter ID: 60477	PC1-3873	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 exempt farmers in drainage districts from the 5 metre cultivation setback rule. AND AMEND 3.11.5.2(4)(e)(ii) to have a 0.5 metre setback for all fencing in a drainage district.
de Haan, Andre Submitter ID: 73437	PC1-6252	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for the use of an independent land use capability assessment, based on the geology of the land, stock types and seasonal extremes AND AMEND to provide for more sub-catchment reference points to take into consideration that geology and land use AND AMEND to provide for provision for pathogens from wildlife in wetlands.
Delrane-Jessen Holdings Limited Submitter ID: 72024	PC1-7942	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 the requirements to obtain consents for cultivation of land on slopes greater than 15 degrees, and for winter forage crops to be fed in-situ.
Denize, Mathew John Submitter ID: 72701	PC1-7655	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(2) to read "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs." AMEND PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis with targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 Introduction to read "The use of land for farming activities...where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30 June 2016</u> , or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:..." AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3)(b)(i) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) to read "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>25</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated". AND CLARIFY Rule 3.11.5.2 (3)(e) and Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(e) stock exclusion requirements with regard to setback buffer distance and where to measure the setback from on undulating land.
de Thierry and Gawne, John William and Wendy Doreen Submitter ID: 71226	PC1-898	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND (Rule 3.11.5.2) Schedule B to adopt a farm environmental plan as the means to measure Nitrogen loss and the management tool to mitigate Nitrogen losses. AMEND Schedule C to include best practicable options. Extend the completed work out to a 10 year period and adopt National Water Accord recommendations for waterways to be fenced.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Douglas and Grant, A and M Submitter ID: 73487	PC1-9837	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure stocking rates are potential maximums.
Dunlop, Tania Submitter ID: 71249	PC1-473	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for alternative methods to fencing waterways and stock crossings on a farm by farm basis with an extended timeframe AND AMEND to establish minimum width and depth for waterways before fencing is required AND CLARIFY the slope measurements and setback requirements AND AMEND to address drain cleaning issues AND Council to pay for fencing AND Council to develop a plan to get rid of carp AND DELETE all references to the Nitrogen Reference Point and consider individual farm issues AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model and REPLACE with a program that is easy to use, land owners can set up and works AND AMEND so that land owners prepare Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to extend the time frame for when Farm Environment Plans are due AND CLARIFY penalties for not having a farm environment plan and how this will be enforced AND AMEND to establish separate alternative measurements for nitrogen, phosphorus and pathogens AND CONSIDER providing a subsidy for costs from Council.
Eight Mile Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71395	PC1-1156	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to include no tillage options on cropping land between 15-25 degrees. AND include that land over 25 degrees is only suitable for cropping if the Farm Environment Plan allows it. AND DELETE all reference to the grazing of land over 15 degrees. AND DELETE all references to a Nitrogen Reference Point from the Proposed Plan. AND AMEND the definition of water bodies in line with the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to adjust setback margins to the size of the water bodies that need to be fenced.
Elliott, Peter Allan Submitter ID: 73615	PC1-4224	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety.
Ellmers, Fiona Mary Submitter ID: 73313	PC1-5957	Oppose the provision	AMEND to combine Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 into one Rule. AND AMEND Rule to include as permitted activity land uses with stocking rates below 16 stock units per hectare and enable stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard. AND DELETE the 6 stock unit per hectare standard. AND DELETE 4.1 ha and provide for up to 20 effective hectares. AND AMEND to include incentives for farmers to use no acid forming fertilisers.
Empson, Alan Jephson Howard Submitter ID: 74152	PC1-9097	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide that dairy goat farming be permitted in any/all forms until proper provision made in consultation with industry leaders.
Erskine, John & Lynette Submitter ID: 73030	PC1-4245	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)(i) to reduce the margin or provide for the purchase of affected land and compensation for loss of income AND AMEND to provide for education and awareness of the problems and solutions for specific areas to achieve greater results AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to raise the threshold above 15 degrees.
Eru Nikorima Trust Submitter ID: 74144	PC1-9000	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses to provide greater ability to cope with year on year changes. AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure that tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model's calculations are used as a guide only.
Ewen, Andrew Hamish and Nicole Lisa Submitter ID: 71210	PC1-292	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 the rules to reflect recommendations by the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water. AND AMEND to extend the timelines. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Eyre, Stuart Murray Submitter ID: 71405	PC1-1141	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 stock exclusion provisions, IF not deleted, then AMEND to adopt the Governments stock exclusion policy as it will be a National Policy Statement.
Farmers 4 Positive Change (F4PC) Submitter ID: 73355	PC1-10425	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to consolidate Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND AMEND to allow as Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this rate, subject to land suitability AND AMEND to relate stocking rate to soil and geology, with 20 stock units on Land Use Capability class I, II or III; 18 stock units on class IV or V; 10 stock units on class VI or VII AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard AND REPLACE the 4.1 hectare limit and provide for up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to align with national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land, but not on hill country AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND REMOVE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not to hill country (i.e. on slopes over 15 degrees) AND DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.2 Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to introduce a sub-catchment planned approach with the Farm Environment Plan as a monitoring tool AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to bring stock exclusion into line with the National Stock Exclusion requirements, which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land, but not on hill country AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND REMOVE any provisions that hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates.
Fertiliser Association of New Zealand Submitter ID: 73305	PC1-10621	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4) to read: "Where the property or enterprise is greater than 20 hectares: b. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise does not exceed <u>the greater of</u> either: i. the Nitrogen Reference Point; or ii. 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year; whichever is the lesser , over the whole property or enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B; and c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>except where the activity is managed in accordance with industry agreed good management practices</u> ; and d. No winter forage crops are grazed in situ <u>except where the activity is managed in accordance with industry agreed good management practices</u> ; and..."
Findlay, James Thomas Submitter ID: 71338	PC1-4007	Oppose the provision	DELETE PPC1 AND RETAIN the vision of Healthy Rivers and a process of farmer and industry co-operation explored to achieve the 'swimmable' water targets.
Fleming, Gordon Gerald Shane	PC1-10448	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(2) to remove the blanket rule to exclude livestock. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4) a, b and c. to sort out the requirements by each individual property.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74075			
Fogarty, David Submitter ID: 73966	PC1-8418	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that stock numbers are limited to 2.7 cows/bulls/steers per hectare.
Fonterra Co-operative Group Ltd Submitter ID: 74057	PC1-10492	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) b ii to read: "...b. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise does not exceed either:...whichever is the lesser, over the <u>effective hectares of the whole</u> property or enterprise assessed in accordance with Schedule B." AND ADD a NEW definition of 'effective hectares' to read: <u>"Effective hectares: means the area of a property or enterprise as measured in hectares which is used for the regular grazing of animals or growing of crops or activities ancillary to those uses and which specifically excludes indigenous forest, plantation forest, closed canopy scrubland and protected wetlands."</u> AND ADD a NEW definition of 'protected wetland' to read: <u>"Protected wetland: for the purpose of the definition of 'effective hectares' means a wetland that is fenced to exclude stock or which is legally protected by a rule in a district or regional plan, condition of resource consent or other legally binding instrument such that it cannot be lawfully grazed, drained, cleared or otherwise modified without the consent of a local authority or third party and for which no such consent has been issued. This definition excludes any wetland constructed for the purpose of mitigating the effects of agricultural discharges on water quality."</u>
Foreman, Kerry Alan Submitter ID: 73609	PC1-7828	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to provide for a case by case or farm by farm plan and to involve good management practices.
Franklin Waikato Drainage Advisory Subcommittee Submitter ID: 74092	PC1-4066	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(e)(i) exempt farmers in drainage districts from the 5 metre cultivation setback rule. AND AMEND 3.11.5.2(4)(e)(ii) to have a 0.5 metre setback for all fencing in a drainage district
Fullerton, Angela Margaret Submitter ID: 71297	PC1-5678	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2. 4 c. that grazing is not allowed on properties greater than 20 hectares with 15 degree slopes. AND AMEND provision relating to no cultivation within 5 metre of waterways to reflect the contour of the land adjacent to the waterway and associated risk. AND AMEND definition of cultivation.
Fyers, John and Joanne Submitter ID: 73460	PC1-2574	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by deleting 4c, deleting the requirement (2) to exclude animals from water bodies where effects from animals are low, deleting 4b, and deleting 4c.
Garwood, John Philip Submitter ID: 71171	PC1-136	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 OR as an alternative where there is no evident erosion, leave as is OR REPLACE Rule 3.11.5.2 with requirement for trough water to be available so that stock do not need to approach water bodies.
Gaudin, Philip and Pauline Submitter ID: 72820	PC1-9085	Oppose the provision	AMEND to incorporate Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND AMEND to include land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units as Permitted Activity and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this standard

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND/OR AMEND to relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard provision</p> <p>AND DELETE the 4.1 hectare threshold and replace it with up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply the national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing on flat and rolling land but not on hill country</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply riparian setback distances only to flat and rolling land and not to hill country (i.e. slope > 15 degrees)</p> <p>AND REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from Rule 3.11.5.2 and PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND to take soil type and fertiliser history into account when determining nitrogen discharges from a property</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm</p> <p>AND AMEND to use science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure rules are effects- and science-based</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion slope requirements to be no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope to only apply to all permanently flowing waterways greater than 1m wide</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans form the basis of PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure Waikato Regional Council and central government continue to subsidise any waterway fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure actively managing stock across waterways be allowed but limited.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use the Clean Water Report (February 2017) for stock exclusion rules</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure the rules focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture and not penalising extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND to remove timeframes and individualise them through consultation with farmers</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable farmers to be in charge of their own Farm Environment Plans, with input from Waikato Regional Council.</p>
<p>Gavins Limited Submitter ID: 73846</p>	<p>PC1-5513</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>REMOVE pasture from Rule 3.11.5.2 section on forage crop so it reads: "forage crop: means crops annual or biennial which are grown to be utilised by grazing or harvesting as a whole crop, <u>excluding any winter saved pastures</u>"</p> <p>AND CLARIFY what is considered winter and how winter is defined for Rule 3.11.5.2</p> <p>AND CLARIFY as to whether fencing requirement is 3 metres from the bed of a water body, as stated in Rule 3.11.5.2, or 1 metre as stated in Schedule C and referred to in other rules.</p>
<p>Genetic Technologies Ltd Submitter ID: 73953</p>	<p>PC1-3256</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2(1-3).</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.2(4)(c) with something along the lines of "<u>contamination of streams caused by the runoff of soil contaminants needs to be minimised. Permission to cultivate slope will be based on risk assessment using the Revised Universal Soil Equation and contained within the Farm Environment Plan</u>".</p> <p>AND ADD a clear definition of winter forage crops along the lines of: "<u>the grazing of single grazed forages (e.g. winter brassicas or beet) from April 1 to August 31 is prohibited. Ryegrass, either annual or perennial, is not considered a winter grazed crop.</u>"</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND 3.11.5.2(4)(e)(i) to ensure that cultivation setback distances are based on cultivation type, crop type, soil type and paddock slope. Mitigation strategies need to include a minimum setback of 1 metre and up to 5 metres of either grass or riparian planting depending on outcomes of the Revised Universal Soil Loss Equation calculation, and should be written into the Farm Environment Plan.
Gibb, Daniel David Barry Submitter ID: 72019	PC1-7696	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 Rule 3.11.5.2 (3)(a), (b)(i) and (c) and (5)(a), (b) and (c) to allow properties to be utilised as a runoff block.
Gill, Alan and Bonnie Submitter ID: 72438	PC1-7956	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide financial compensation from Waikato Regional Council to buy material and pay labour cost to erect fences.
Glenshee Trust Submitter ID: 73028	PC1-1837	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 if the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point is continued, consider using long term averaging of nitrogen losses. This provides more ability to cope with yearly changes that frequently occur within biological systems. AND AMEND by giving further consideration to alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach AND AMEND by utilising more widely tools such as Farm Menus developed by Waikato Regional Council as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by OVERSEER Model AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions then the calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends used AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 stock exclusion provisions by considering in depth the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions by giving consideration to matching land use capability rather than directly to slope which is a simplistic measure AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions by providing an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan provisions to show land owners and the industry how Farm Environment Plan provisions are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified AND AMEND to provide clarity as to how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plan provisions will be undertaken and who will pay for this before land owners can commit to this.
Goddard, Allan and Mary-Anne Submitter ID: 73061	PC1-2331	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to ensure more farms meet the Permitted Activity criteria. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to allow cattle to graze on slopes up to 25 degrees, and sheep up to 50 degrees slope. AND DELETE provisions relating to calculating and using a property-level Nitrogen Reference Point.
Goodwright, Sydney Alfred Submitter ID: 72983	PC1-4413	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity for low intensity land uses. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2.to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>and conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this rule for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs;</u> and" AND AMEND Rules to remove Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 to read: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30th June 2016</u>, or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:"</p> <p>DELETE 3.11.2-3b(i)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4 c to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 25 degree slope is cultivated or grazed unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated, and"</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.</p>
Gowan, Lance Submitter ID: 72917	PC1-10020	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety</p> <p>OR AMEND to ensure the dairy industry are more strict on the high polluters</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that there is more monitoring of intensive drystock farming</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure any changes to farming are on a case by case basis with those easily achievable taken care of first.</p>
Greenlea Premier Meats Ltd Submitter ID: 72144	PC1-7541	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE requirements for land use activities to not exceed their historic nitrogen discharge levels when below 20kgN/ha/yr.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable low leaching and land uses (below 20kgN/ha/yr) to increase discharges up to 20kgN/ha/yr.</p> <p>AND AMEND by basing the nitrogen allocation system on the natural capital of soils taking into consideration the assimilative capacity of freshwater.</p>
Greenplan Holdings Limited Submitter ID: 73893	PC1-2957	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(a)</p> <p>AND AMEND so that all contaminants are treated with the same level of importance.</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Guitry, Gareth and Natalie Submitter ID: 73849	PC1-3502	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) to improve the definition and size limits of slopes,</p> <p>AND AMEND to increase the slope limit to 30 degrees.</p>
Guy, Denise and John Submitter ID: 73945	PC1-3825	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2 so it uses the National Policy Statement for Fresh Water.</p>
Hahn, Jacqueline Marie Submitter ID: 53103	PC1-11466	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 stocking rate provisions to change day to year ending.</p>
Hale, Timothy John Submitter ID: 72688	PC1-1598	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to remove the use of a blanket Nitrogen Reference approach</p> <p>AND ADOPT a sub-catchment methodology to addressing the environmental issues which are relevant to the farms within that catchment. Use Farm Environment Plans to achieve this. If an allocation methodology is required than utilise a natural capital approach on a sub-catchment basis.</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align with nationally recommended stock exclusion requirements and mitigation requirements should be on a farm basis to manage critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive practices rather than penalising extensive operations further</p> <p>AND RETAIN Farm Environment Plan submission timeframes and AMEND to provide for implementation timeframes to be agreed between Waikato Regional Council and landowners depending on likelihood of measureable improvements and with consideration to financial impacts</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to ensure each Farm Environment Plan aligns to achieve sub-catchment objectives.
Hamilton, Malibu Submitter ID: 74083	PC1-10300	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA.
Hancock Forest Management (NZ) Ltd Submitter ID: 73724	PC1-5771	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to include region wide Best Practicable Options to be followed on all rural properties, including those under 20 hectares.
Hansen, Michael Submitter ID: 73151	PC1-10344	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND to combine Rules 3.11.5.2 and 3.11.5.1 into one rule</p> <p>AND DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 the 6 stock unit per hectare standard</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this standard, AND/OR AMEND to relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital of soils for sustainable production/ sustainable farming</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply the national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land, but not on hill country</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c)</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not to hill country (i.e. on slopes greater than or equal to 15 degrees).</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the government's Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion slope requirements to no greater than 15 degrees as per the Clean Water Report (February 2017)</p> <p>AND AMEND the exclusion requirements for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degree slopes so that they apply only to all permanently flowing waterbodies 1 metre wide or greater</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to align the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to the nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report February 2017), so that stock exclusion only applies up to a slope of 15 degrees for deer and cattle and only applies to waterbodies 1 metre or wider for deer and cattle on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan requirements so that stock exclusion fencing is required above the 15 degree threshold for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha), for example winter cropping and strip grazing of dairy cows on hill country</p> <p>AND REPLACE the [Farm Environment Plan and relevant provisions] input standards (such as riparian setbacks and limitations on cultivation) with mitigations set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas</p> <p>AND AMEND the rules to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha rather than on extensive agriculture</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans are produced by the landowner with Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND DELETE Schedule 1(A)(5)(a) AND REPLACE with an approach that enables flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming, and land uses which are low impact (at or below 20kgN/ha/yr) OR apply natural capital allocation</p> <p>AND REMOVE the timeframes, AND REPLACE with an approach that sets timeframes through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints and the sensitivity of the waterbody to any impact.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Hansen, Robin Arthur and Gillian Joy Submitter ID: 73275	PC1-7220	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that Farm Environment Plans deal with stock access to water.
Harris, Mark Beaven Submitter ID: 72017	PC1-6351	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 4 a) and b) Nitrogen Reference Point.
Harris, Peter John Submitter ID: 72425	PC1-3902	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(a) AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(b).
Hart, John Henry and Susan Graham Submitter ID: 71246	PC1-581	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that national guidelines are followed and that hillsides are greater than 15 degrees.
Harvey, Brett and Amanda Submitter ID: 71192	PC1-245	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.
Hathaway, Hayley Masha Submitter ID: 73101	PC1-8133	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c).
Hathaway, Robert Kenneth Submitter ID: 73793	PC1-5395	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to make Clause 4 (c) less prohibitive.
Hawkes, Irwin Lawrence and Yvonne Jean Submitter ID: 73890	PC1-4939	Oppose the provision	With respect to Rule 3.11.5.2, REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision AMEND Farm Environment Plans to focus on addressing the actual risk, targeting critical source areas.
Henderson, Aaron James Submitter ID: 73135	PC1-9557	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rules 3.11.5.2(4)(c) and (4)(e)ii.
Henderson, David and Sue Submitter ID: 72613	PC1-8641	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to give subsidies for fencing and planting up drains AND AMEND to allow winter forage crops to be grazed in situ.
Henderson, Murray Campbell Submitter ID: 73353	PC1-4778	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) to allow cultivation on slopes over 15 degrees AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)(ii) to provide for a 3 metre setback for new fences.
Henson, Edgar Submitter ID: 73631	PC1-10534	Support the provision with amendments	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c).
Herewahine Trust Submitter ID: 72966	PC1-8174	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND to consider long term averaging of nitrogen losses to enable the ability to cope with year on year changes AND AMEND to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND to ensure MENU's are utilised more widely AND AMEND to ensure that the OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only and focus on the trends produced AND AMEND to consider the implications of stock exclusion on steep and extensive hill country AND AMEND to link the requirement to fence with land use intensity, including an assessment of potential risk factors and fencing in order of priority AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND to consider matching land use capability rather directly to slope AND undertake an industry-wide capability assessment to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans will be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how Farm Environment Plans will be monitored and who will pay for monitoring.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Hill, John Cyril & Janice Mary Submitter ID: 71261	PC1-400	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 and Schedule B so that the Nitrogen Reference Point is the same discharge rate per hectare for all land owners. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c) so that no consent is required for cultivating or grazing on a slope steeper than 15 degrees as long as the area is at least 50 metres away from a water body; or if the slope is steeper than 25 degrees further away; or if a silt trap is used.
Hill Country Farmers Group Submitter ID: 73321	PC1-7845	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 <u>and less than 18</u> stock units per hectare as at <u>30 June 2016</u> or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions: 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> and Conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this Rule; and 3. Where the property area is less than or equal to 20 hectares: a. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property; and b. Where the land is: i. used for grazing livestock, the stocking rate of the land is no greater than the stocking rate of the land at 22 October 2016; or ... e. Where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C, new fences installed after 22 October 2016 <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> must be located to ensure cattle, horses, deer and pigs cannot be within three metres of the bed of the water body (excluding constructed wetlands and drains). 4. Where the property or enterprise area is greater than 20 hectares: a. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and b. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise does not exceed either: i. the Nitrogen Reference Point; or ii. 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year; whichever is the lesser, over the whole property or enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B; and c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>25</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated</u> ; and d. No winter forage crops are grazed in situ; and e. Where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C: i. There shall be no cultivation within 5 metres of the bed of the water body <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated</u> ; and ii. New fences installed after 22 October 2016 <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> must be located to ensure cattle, horses, deer and pigs cannot be within three metres of the bed of the water body (excluding constructed wetlands and drains); and..."
H N Kloeten Ltd Submitter ID: 72664	PC1-7925	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c).
Holmes, Gavin Submitter ID: 73971	PC1-4693	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 regarding Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AMEND PPC1 for stock exclusion: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND rules in PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest omitting sub-catchments</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 introduction to: "The use of land for ... has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30 June 2016,</u> or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:"</p> <p>AND REMOVE 3.11.2-3 (b)(i)</p> <p>AND AMEND rule in PPC1 to: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>25 degrees</u> slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated.</u>"</p> <p>AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements in PPC1 i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.</p>
<p>Hooker, Peter George Submitter ID: 73975</p>	<p>PC1-4144</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(b)(ii) to read "15<u>100</u> kg nitrogen/hectare/year...".</p>
<p>Horner, Bruce (EB & JC Horner) Submitter ID: 71253</p>	<p>PC1-273</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(b) ii to read: "15kg/hectare/year; whichever is the lesser, over the whole property or enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B; and"</p>
<p>Howlett, Roger and Gloria Dawn Submitter ID: 72483</p>	<p>PC1-9911</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.2</p> <p>AND AMEND to require each individual catchment area to be monitored on a farm by farm basis, with a flexible approach to fencing of waterways.</p>
<p>Huirimu Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 72582</p>	<p>PC1-5908</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>REMOVE the blanket Nitrogen Reference Point from Rule 3.11.5.2.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to a sub-catchment approach using the Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(a) to use a Farm Environment Plan not Nitrogen Reference Points.</p> <p>AND AMEND by removing Rule 3.11.5.2(2) and replacing it with best practice.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the word grazed in Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c).</p> <p>AND AMEND by changing stock exclusion to best practice.</p> <p>AND AMEND to take into account the different requirements and different grazing patterns of each farm.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the fencing requirement of land over 15 degrees.</p> <p>AND AMEND to make the setback consistent between Rule 3.11.5.2, Schedule C and Schedule 1.</p>
<p>Hurley, Carl Submitter ID: 71347</p>	<p>PC1-5870</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>WITHDRAW PPC1</p> <p>OR</p> <p>PUT ON HOLD PPC1 until withdrawn area is incorporated.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so it only applies to small local areas where there is a noticeable problem.</p>
<p>Hurley, Peter James Submitter ID: 71391</p>	<p>PC1-1089</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure consistency with Policy 4.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable small, low intensity and low-risk farming activities to continue to exist, to establish, and are enabled to be flexible.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 are incorporated into one rule.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to include as a permitted activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard;</p> <p>AND OR AMEND to relate soil and geology ie LUC I, II, III 20 stocking units, LUC IV, V 18 stock units; LUC VI, VII 16 stock units;</p> <p>AND OR AMEND LUC I 25kg/N/ha/yr, LUC II 20kg/N/ha/yr, LUC III 18kg/N/ha/yr, LUC IV 16kg/N/ha/yr, LUC V 12kg/N/ha/yr, LUC VI 10kg/N/ha/yr, LUC VII 8kg/N/ha/yr (or viable alternative);</p> <p>AND DELETE 6 stock unit standard;</p> <p>AND DELETE 4.1ha and provide for up to 20ha:</p> <p>AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to the exclusion of stock from water bodies through fencing flat and rolling land but not hill country.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to the above standards.</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates;</p> <p>AND DELETE Standard 4(c);</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country.</p> <p>AND DELETE provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing in their entirety. OR, if not deleted in their entirety AMEND so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm basis where there is a proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies. Allow flexibility to provide for alternative approaches to achieve the same outcome.</p> <p>AND AMEND so that the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly.</p> <p>AND make any consequential amendments.</p>
<p>IB and IB Fyers Submitter ID: 73210</p>	<p>PC1-8998</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3).</p> <p>AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c).</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to provide suitable nitrogen discharge rates to be set depending on the sub-catchments taking into account existing nitrogen levels and improvements required for the sub-catchment. Appropriate scientific calculations need to be made for discharge rates.</p>
<p>Jeffries, Gary and Joy Submitter ID: 71214</p>	<p>PC1-7312</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to follow the Farm Environment Plan of each individual farm.</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide a definition of what water has to be fenced.</p>
<p>Jellie, Hugh Submitter ID: 73318</p>	<p>PC1-6191</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to allow existing farming operations with low levels of discharge to expand their operations through conversion or inclusion of new land provided this does not take the overall enterprise above contaminant limits.</p> <p>AND DELETE the ban on land use change.</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (b).</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(b)(ii) to increase to 25 kg/N/ha/year.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) to remove the requirement not to graze land steeper than 15 degrees but instead require each farm to include in its Farm Environment Plan a plan to remove any risk of erosion or damage to this steeper country.</p>
<p>JN & VL Gilbert Family Trust Submitter ID: 73578</p>	<p>PC1-10303</p>	<p>Oppose the provision with amendments</p>	<p>REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER from PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 provisions to be effects- and science-based and not based on grandparenting (of leaching rates, stocking rates or land use)</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm as identified by science</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to gauge land capability through the Farm Environment Plans rather than applying a blanket prohibition AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for alternative management approaches to stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans, with mitigations relevant to each farm AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterways if being actively managed across the waterbody and it is crossed no more than three times per week AND AMEND to extend the timelines, and provide certainty of investment in that the land will not be required to be converted to forestry in future AND AMEND PPC1 to provide for fencing to be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council.
Johnston, Phillip Submitter ID: 73245	PC1-9173	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2
Johnstone, Roger Kenneth Submitter ID: 73614	PC1-7893	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety. If not deleted, then AMEND to provide for land capability through Farm Environment Plans.
Jolly, Andrew Submitter ID: 71349	PC1-965	Support the provision with amendments	Rule 3.11.5.2: AMEND Farm Environment Plans/Schedule 1 so that stock exclusion standards reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards. AND AMEND so that the recommended timeframes are deleted and set through the Farm Environment Plans. Rule 3.11.5.2: AND AMEND Schedule C/stock exclusion requirements to reflect the February 2017 nationally recommended standards. AND AMEND so that stock exclusion is determined by contaminant discharged, and is contained in a Farm Environment Plan. Rule 3.11.5.2: Release and consult on an implementation plan. AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Jolly, Robert Campbell Submitter ID: 60650	PC1-7503	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by changing stock exclusion standards to a reflection of stocking rate e.g. 16 su/ha and not on the steepness on land. AND AMEND by using Farm Environment Plans to find appropriate stocking rates for properties. AND AMEND to use a common standard for Farm Environment Plans and set realistic conditions.
Jones, Donna Submitter ID: 73034	PC1-7578	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for the removal of the requirement for property registration and ongoing provision of farm management information AND AMEND to provide for clarification around how leased land fits within the rules of PPC1
Juno, Anne and Allen Submitter ID: 71200	PC1-820	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2. so that water quality on individual farms is tested to identify if there is a problem locally. AND AMEND to provide for individual catchment plans. Concentrate on where the problem is caused. AND AMEND so that good cropping methods are promoted.
Kay, Richard Submitter ID: 73490	PC1-9734	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(a) and (b) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to clarify what the definition of waterway is, whether it includes constructed ponds, the specific size of a wetland, and who determines the presence of continual surface water AND AMEND to clarify whether the proposed 5 metre exclusion for cultivation and 3 metres for livestock is to make it come under the Permitted Activity Rule AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to reduce the cultivation exclusion for low gradient land.
Keeling, Peter Submitter ID: 73765	PC1-5498	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to allow other operations which are unlikely to cause major problems to fit within this criteria (e.g., cropping).
Kelton, Simon Douglas and Adrienne Judith	PC1-7864	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to change the rules for stock exclusion to the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to provide for a longer timeframe to achieve stock exclusion provisions.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73042			AND AMEND to provide for flexibility with respect to distance fences are set back from waterbodies in accordance with individual Farm Environment Plans.
Kenna, Grant and Catherine Submitter ID: 73771	PC1-5013	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to increase the slope. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(d) to define winter forage crops. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(d) provide for grazing where stock are removed from the crop after grazing to minimise damage to the ground.
Kent and Gilbert, Elliot and Heather Submitter ID: 72891	PC1-6161	Oppose the provision	REMOVE from Rule 3.11.5.2 and PPC1 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of OVERSEER. AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plan's to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that it is effects and science based. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan timeframes to enable compliance. AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans should allow for mitigation against contaminants. AND WITHDRAW AND NOTIFY once the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the definition of a waterway for stock exclusion to that of the National Water Accord. AND AMEND the slope requirements for stock exclusion to 15 degrees as per the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for stock exclusion and give certainty to landowners with land classed as 6+ that future plan changes will not make investment in fencing a waste of money and resources. AND AMEND so that individual Farm Environment Plan present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm. AND AMEND provide subsidies for stock exclusion fencing by Waikato Regional Council waterway. AND AMEND to enable stock to enter a waterbody if they are actively managed when crossing the waterbody and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times a week. AND AMEND to clarify how a slope for stock exclusion will be classed.
Kidd, Peter Arthur and Marilyn May Submitter ID: 72710	PC1-5706	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to investigate the impact of the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 on the flexibility of low impact pastoral land use AND AMEND to incentivise land use change towards low environmental footprint, non-pastoral uses.
Kilgour, Gareth Submitter ID: 72950	PC1-1896	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(1) AND AMEND to clarify Rule 3.11.5.2(2) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3) so that property area is between 10 and 40 hectares in size. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(a) to clarify and improve the definition of an enterprise. AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)i and AMEND to increase the stock unit limit and apply to properties between 10 and 40 hectares in size. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(c) to become an advice note. AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(e) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4) so that property area is between 10 and 40 hectares in size. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(5) and if not deleted then AMEND so that property area is between 10 and 40 hectares in size.
KiwiLane Ltd Submitter ID: 72143	PC1-9379	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to support practices that do not affect water infiltration rates, such as minimum tillage, strip-tillage or no-tillage systems, instead of limiting cropping based on slope.
Koch Farms Limited	PC1-4083	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(b)(ii) so that the nitrogen cap does not apply at the property level. AND DELETE 3.11.5.2(4)(c) OR compensate so that so that current activities can relocate.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73778			AND AMEND 3.11.5.2(4)(e) so that waterways have stock proof fences are sensible and allow for ease of cleaning and spraying. AND RETAIN 3.11.5.2 (4)(e)(i). AND DELETE 3.11.5.2(4)(d).
Kohunui Station Limited Submitter ID: 72612	PC1-8001	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so the topography of each farm is individually assessed and full consultation with the farmer/owner be carried out to formulate an acceptable and workable solution, AND AMEND to provide financial assistance to assist with fencing costs, AND AMEND to give greater encouragement to improved stocking policies to avoid overstocking (such as more sheep in steeper areas) and to installation of water troughs.
Lacewood Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 72589	PC1-8967	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Laurich, David Anthony and Valda Joy Benner Submitter ID: 60681	PC1-7964	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Lawson, John Submitter ID: 52942	PC1-11218	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA AND AMEND PPC1 to include information on how Rule 3.11.5.2 is going to be monitored and reviewed.
Lea, Charles Steven Submitter ID: 73903	PC1-3546	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the 25 degrees slope standard and replace with a stocking rate of over 18 stock units per hectare. Rule 3.11.5.2.
Lean, Peta Submitter ID: 71227	PC1-1999	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(a) 'do not form part of an enterprise on more than one property' AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b) AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(c) AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(5) AND AMEND to provide for monitoring of outputs from farms (not input management), and measure the water as it enters and leaves a property to determine effect on the water. AND AMEND to list other farming activities that are permitted without resource consent e.g. tree crops, viticulture, alpacas. AND AMEND so that changes in land use in properties under 20 hectares are permitted.
Lee, Malcolm and Sally Submitter ID: 72932	PC1-8881	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management be adopted as the standard for stock exclusion AND AMEND to provide for the definition for a waterway for stock exclusion to be adopted as 1 metre wide and 300 mm deep AND AMEND to only fence waterways that fit the criteria 1 metre wide and 300mm deep that is less than the 15 degree slope AND AMEND to extend the timeframes for completion of stock exclusion AND AMEND to provide for encouragement for water reticulation and shade shelter trees for areas above 15 degrees slope AND CLARIFY the ability to use temporary/semi-permanent or permanent fences for stock exclusion AND MAKE any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Lees, Brian Submitter ID: 71298	PC1-3227	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by deleting the Nitrogen Reference Point and address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis.
Leigh Family Submitter ID: 73352	PC1-8777	Oppose the provision	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (2) and replace it with 'best practicable option' AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (5) by increasing the stocking rate to 14 stock units per hectare of total enterprise land.
Leveson and Gower, Alexander and Vicki Submitter ID: 71353	PC1-1638	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Liefting, John Submitter ID: 72753	PC1-7161	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to take into account factors such as proximity of steep land to waterbodies, stocking rates and fertiliser use.
Lloyd, Matt Submitter ID: 74074	PC1-10077	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to reduce the setback distance for cultivation from waterbodies from 5 metres to 2 metres.
Logan, Andrea Jane Submitter ID: 73464	PC1-12297	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(2) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u> " AMEND PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis with targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments AND ENSURE appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans are enabled AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 Introduction to read: "The use of land for farming activities...where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30 June 2016</u> , or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:..." AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)(i) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over <u>15-25</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated.</u> " CLARIFY Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(e) and Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e) with regard to setback buffer distance and where to measure the setback from on undulating land.
Lumsden, Malcolm John Submitter ID: 73454	PC1-2490	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that cultivation and grazing activities are managed through industry-agreed good management practices to minimise the adverse effects of sediment and nutrients.
Macdonald, Ian Submitter ID: 71217	PC1-609	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for the right to use nitrogen and flexibility within boundaries.
MacDonald, Janis Submitter ID: 71293	PC1-887	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 OR ADD sub-catchment plans, developed by farmers and Council that focus on contaminants that are of particular issue to the sub-catchment; And CONSIDER the impact of population increase on waterways; And ADD caps on water takes for industry within urban areas and businesses; And ADD a cap on sewerage discharge per business
Mackenzie, David Stuart Submitter ID: 71695	PC1-3293	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 AND AMEND Rules to remove Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan.</p> <p>AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 to read: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30th June 2016</u> , or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:"</p> <p>AND DELETE 3.11.2-3b(i).</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 25 degree slope is cultivated or grazed unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated, and"</p> <p>AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.</p>
Mackenzie, Malcolm John and Alison Nancy Submitter ID: 71187	PC1-152	Support the provision with amendments	The submitter did not seek specific relief for Rule 3.11.5.2.
MacLachlan, Daniel and Amanda Submitter ID: 73959	PC1-2951	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to better reflect the conditions of farms in sub-catchments. AND AMEND by requiring Farm Environment Plans to have an individualised approach to fencing requirements.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Lindsay Phillip Submitter ID: 71205	PC1-671	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 in accordance to the rules used in the National Water Accord and incorporate MFE guidelines for stock exclusion. AND change the timelines for stock exclusion. AND use Farm Environment Plans to decide what is required on every farm individually.
MacLachlan, Ian Gibson and Susan Molly Submitter ID: 71243	PC1-322	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to use Farm Environment Plans (focussed on mitigating contaminations), the National Water Accord rules and sub-catchment consultation and communication
MacLachlan, Lin and Adrienne Submitter ID: 73074	PC1-3722	Oppose the provision	No specific decision requested for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Macnab, Rob and Tina Submitter ID: 74150	PC1-8360	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions in Rule 3.11.5.2 so they are consistent with the national water policy, AND AMEND PPC1 to remove grandparenting of the Nitrogen Reference Point, AND DELETE Points 4(a) and 4(c) of Rule 3.11.5.2. AND AMEND PPC1 so that nitrogen can be leased between properties on an annual basis following the issuing of Farm Environment Plan consents.
Main, Richard and Margaret Submitter ID: 73927	PC1-3267	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Mandeno, Mark Submitter ID: 72718	PC1-5262	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to allow the working of steeper ground as long as it doesn't impact on the environment.
Maniapoto Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73730	PC1-9336	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by adding the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Matamata-Piako District Council Submitter ID: 73419	PC1-3700	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 after: working with sector groups to determine a realistic threshold to apply as a performance standard as a permitted activity and confirming that the approach meets the section 32 efficiency and effectiveness tests (including with respect to separation distances, restriction on winter forage crops, and reporting requirements).

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to clarify how '6 stock units per hectare' was arrived at.</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify the meaning and application of 'is used for arable cropping'</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(a) to read as follows: "The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>within the Waikato River and Waipā River catchments.</u>"</p> <p>AND CONSIDER the appropriateness of the 22 October 2016 date</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify how the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used (ie as a standard or a guideline) in Point 4a</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify what 4x 'No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed' means for compliance and enforcement.</p>
Matira Sub Catchment Group Submitter ID: 74148	PC1-9308	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to apply the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management</p> <p>AND AMEND to adopt the Clean Waters policy is the standard.</p>
Maungatautari Marae Submitter ID: 73990	PC1-11760	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by adding the words: "<u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u>"</p>
Mayne, Anna Submitter ID: 72881	PC1-8986	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND PPC1 to ensure the OVERSEER Model is not used for a regulatory purpose AND AMEND to encourage the use of the Overseer Report and the Nitrate Leaching Estimate as part of a Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND ADD a method that will support farmers to reduce application rates of artificial nitrogen and phosphorus to a flat rate (30-50kg/ha/year) over time</p> <p>AND ENSURE that Waikato Regional Council considers working collaboratively with Ngati Rangi O Te Oro and the holistic environmental accounting/monitoring tool that whanau/hapu have developed.</p>
McAlister, James and Maeve Submitter ID: 72921	PC1-5822	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by lifting stocking units per hectare from 6 to 18 as per other councils.</p> <p>AND AMEND to use National Guidelines.</p>
McClunie, Joseph and Margaret Submitter ID: 71175	PC1-68	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 as an alternative to fencing requirements the retention of trees and Titree on slopes above waterways and surrounding wet areas, to limit runoff and sediment, during the wet months.</p> <p>AND AMEND to outline on how to measure 25 degree slopes.</p>
McDonald, Kevin and Jane Submitter ID: 72145	PC1-8552	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE the 15 degree slope limitation from Rule 3.11.5.2.</p>
McGovern, Annette Submitter ID: 72969	PC1-8319	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(1)</p> <p>AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2(2)with additional clarity provided</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3) to apply to properties sized between 10ha and 40ha</p> <p>AND AMEND to clarify Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(a) and improve the definition of enterprise</p> <p>AND RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)(i) grandfather rule allowing existing uses</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)(i) to increase the stock unit limit</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)(i) to apply to properties sized between 10ha and 40ha</p> <p>AND AMEND to convert Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(c) to an advice note</p> <p>AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(e) with a 1m setback</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4) to apply to properties sized between 10ha and 40ha</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(5)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(5) to apply to properties sized between 10ha and 40ha</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(5)(c)</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide consistency between Schedule C and the rules with a 1m stock exclusion.</p>
McGrath, Colin and Karen Submitter ID: 74204	PC1-9064	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to give all properties without waterways a Permitted Activity status</p> <p>AND ADD a separate set of rules for properties without waterways</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND REMOVE the requirement for a Nitrogen Reference Point AND REMOVE the maximum discharge of 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year AND REMOVE the requirement to provide livestock, fertiliser and feed data annually to Waikato Regional Council AND REMOVE restrictions on stocking rates for properties under 20ha AND REMOVE the provision 'no winter forage crops are grazed in situ' for properties without waterways AND REMOVE the provision 'no part of the property over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed' for properties without waterways.</p>
<p>McGrath, Jenene Submitter ID: 71428</p>	<p>PC1-9745</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to give all properties without waterways a Permitted Activity status AND ADD a separate set of rules for properties without waterways AND REMOVE the requirement for a Nitrogen Reference Point AND REMOVE the maximum discharge of 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year AND REMOVE the requirement to provide livestock, fertiliser and feed data annually to Waikato Regional Council AND REMOVE restrictions on stocking rates for properties under 20ha AND REMOVE the provision 'no winter forage crops are grazed in situ' for properties without waterways AND REMOVE the provision 'no part of the property over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed' for properties without waterways.</p>
<p>McGregor, Colin Grant Submitter ID: 73534</p>	<p>PC1-6652</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to be consistent with Policy 4 and enable small and low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue if existing, be established and be flexible AND AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard OR AMEND to relate stocking rates to soil and geology, ie 20 stock units for Land Use Capability classes 1, 2 and 3; 18 stock units for Land Use Capability class 4; and 16 stock units for Land Use Capability class 6 or 7 OR AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits such as 25kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 1; 20kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 2; 18kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 3; 16kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 4; 12kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 5; 10kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 6; and 8kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 7 (or viable alternatives) AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharges levels or stocking rates AND AMEND PPC1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land but not on hill country AND DELETE clause 4(c) of Rule 3.11.5.2. AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope <= 15 degrees) AND DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.2 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, ensuring flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.</p>
<p>McLaughlin, Kate Submitter ID: 72498</p>	<p>PC1-6002</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and Rule 3.11.5.2 into the one rule.</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable stocking rates to increase from current up to this standard AND/OR relate stocking rate and/or nitrogen discharge to the natural capital or soils for sustainable production/farming</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard and the 4.1 hectare reference AND REPLACE with for up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 1 and Rule 2 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies through fencing (temporary, permanent or natural barrier) on flat land and rolling land but not hill country. AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 4c</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances to only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (i.e. slope >=15 degrees)</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions so they apply on a farm by farm basis based on sub-catchment specific scientific information, tailored to those sub-catchments which have been identified as having a water quality issue</p> <p>AND REMOVE the 25 degree slope provisions AND REPLACE it with farming operations having over 18 stock units per hectare</p> <p>AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to focus stock exclusion of waterways on areas which have a scientific proof of water quality degradation</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow cattle to be mustered through waterways without an approved stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week</p> <p>AND AMEND so that Farm Environment Plans be implemented in sub-catchments that have scientific evidence of the need for improvement</p> <p>AND AMEND so Farm Environment Plans must be flexible to accommodate market and environmental changes</p> <p>AND REMOVE the time constraints for preparation of Farm Environment Plans and allow farmers to set a plan based on their financial restrictions and apply it to the scientific, sub-catchment specific data.</p>
<p>McLaughlin, Robyn and Peter Submitter ID: 72984</p>	<p>PC1-10938</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to determine the potential contamination loads from cattle and consider alternative mitigation options, such as water reticulation systems</p> <p>AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point to be a range and to be used only as a guide</p> <p>AND AMEND Clause (4)(b)(ii) to allow for greater flexibility</p> <p>AND AMEND Clause (4)(c) to better reflect the contaminant risk of cultivating or grazing slopes over 15 degrees in different seasons and on different soils</p> <p>AND consider the appropriateness of (4)(e) requirements for setbacks of new fences, given that sheep grazing of the buffer zone will reduce the countering effect of the buffer.</p>
<p>McLean, Parekawhia Submitter ID: 73359</p>	<p>PC1-11909</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by adding the words: "<u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u>"</p>
<p>MD & CA Camp</p>	<p>PC1-5428</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>REMOVE the 25 degree slope provision from Rule 3.11.5.4</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk and targeting critical source areas</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73799			AND CLARIFY the definition of waterbodies in Schedule C (i), (ii), (iii), and (iv)
Millar, Sally Submitter ID: 73067	PC1-8631	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for any increase in stocking rate to be done by a five year rolling average OR DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(a) and properties between 4.1ha and 20ha are treated the same as those between 2ha and 4.1ha AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(5) to ensure the information collected is broadened to include effluent (manure) disposal and the use of stand-off (stables and yards).
Miller, Alexander Dane Submitter ID: 71212	PC1-327	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that natural capital at a sub-catchment level is used. AND AMEND to identify areas where re-forestation will take place. AND AMEND so that fencing is undertaken at a sub-catchment community level, with the major waterways being fenced first and the minor waterways fenced over a longer timeframe. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to allow cultivation on slopes over 15 degrees when using certain techniques.
Miraka Limited Submitter ID: 73492	PC1-8890	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2
Moerangi Trust Submitter ID: 73111	PC1-4275	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for a change to the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord. AND AMEND to provide for a change to the slope requirements to 15 degrees as per the National Water Accord AND AMEND to ensure Farm Environment Plans present mitigations against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach AND CONSIDER subsidising fencing waterways and contaminant mitigation AND AMEND to provide for science to determine the necessity of fencing of water bodies, based on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing of water bodies. AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND ADD a sub-catchment approach which focuses on the contaminants of each particular sub-catchment and is based on science AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm and allow them to address the potential or present contaminants. AND AMEND the rules so they are effects and science based.
Mooney, Brian Submitter ID: 73029	PC1-5448	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point, AND AMEND to ensure stocking rates are not fixed at 2016 levels, AND AMEND to ensure grades greater than 15 degrees are to be able to be grazed up to a stocking rate of 15 SU/ha.
Munro, David Malcolm and Lisa Ann Submitter ID: 71419	PC1-2074	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE rules referring to the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND by addressing contaminants on a sub-catchment basis, to enable targeting of the highest omitting. AND AMEND by enabling appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 Introduction to read: "... and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30 June 2016</u> , or used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions". AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.2.-3b(i) AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>25 degree</u> slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated.</u> "

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Murphy, William S Submitter ID: 72105	PC1-6489	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AND RETAIN the Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses and stock exclusion where it is practical to do so.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to be consistent with Policy 4 and enable small and low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue if existing, be established and be flexible</p> <p>AND AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule</p> <p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard</p> <p>OR AMEND to relate stocking rates to soil and geology, ie 20 stock units for Land Use Capability classes 1, 2 and 3; 18 stock units for Land Use Capability class 4; and 16 stock units for Land Use Capability class 6 or 7</p> <p>OR AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits such as 25kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 1; 20kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 2; 18kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 3; 16kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 4; 12kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 5; 10kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 6; and 8kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 7 (or viable alternatives)</p> <p>AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard</p> <p>AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharges levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land but not on hill country</p> <p>AND DELETE clause 4(c) of Rule 3.11.5.2.</p> <p>AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope <= 15 degrees)</p> <p>AND DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.2 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, ensuring flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.</p>
Narsha Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 73461	PC1-8345	Oppose the provision	REMOVE OR AMEND in Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c). The restrictions on the use of land based on slope degrees.
Neal, Craig Andrew Lamont and Tracey Anne Submitter ID: 73466	PC1-9012	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 and any provisions that relate to excluding cattle from water bodies through permanent fencing.</p> <p>AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.2 requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district, and sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access to water bodies.</p> <p>AND AMEND so the rules are tailored to specifically address the issue of concern, with logical flexibility to provide for alternative management approaches.</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable stock to enter waterbodies while being actively managed across the waterbody without requiring formed stock crossing structure, when crossing less than four times weekly.</p> <p>AND any consequential amendments arising from these submission points.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 in their entirety. AND AMEND to provide for a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are science based, not based on grandparenting.</p>
<p>Nelson, Justin Martin Submitter ID: 73427</p>	<p>PC1-2304</p>	<p>Oppose the provision</p>	<p>AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point. Rule 3.11.5.2 and undertake more science, testing and measuring to better understand nitrogen leaching AND AMEND to allow cultivation and grazing on land over 15 degrees, but restrict the activity in winter months.</p>
<p>Nelson Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 73054</p>	<p>PC1-8747</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 stock exclusion requirements to be consistent with the Clean Water Report (February 2017) AND AMEND to exclude stock from permanently flowing waterbodies on flat and rolling land, but not on hill country (slope >15 degrees) AND AMEND riparian setback distances to only apply to flat and rolling land, but not hill country (slope >15 degrees) AND AMEND to require exclusion of cattle and deer on slopes between 3 and 15 degrees only where there are permanently flowing waterbodies 1m wide or greater AND AMEND to extend the timeframes and give certainty for land with high erosion risk to ensure investment in fencing is not wasted if future plan changes require retirement to forestry AND AMEND to allow Farm Environment Plans to provide mitigations against contaminants relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach AND DELETE any provisions that hold land use to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants relevant to each farm AND AMEND so that, if nitrogen discharges do have to be allocated, the allocation system is based on the natural capital of soils and the water quality outcomes for each sub-catchment AND REMOVE allocation based on 2014/15 or 2015/16 land use or grandparenting, especially for lower leaching land uses such as drystock AND AMEND to use Farm Environment Plans to determine what works best for each farm, science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment, and effects-based provisions AND AMEND to reconsider the use of Overseer modelled nitrogen discharge numbers to determine resource consent status and compliance AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.2 Farm Environment Plan requirements to reduce the thresholds for mandatory stock exclusion to nationally recommended standards (Clean Water Report, February 2017, with stock exclusion only applying to slopes of up to 15 degrees for deer and cattle, and only applying to waterbodies 1m or wider for cattle and deer on land between 3 and 15 degrees slope AND RETAIN the requirement for fencing on land above 15 degrees for intensive farming operations (>18su/ha) AND REPLACE input standards such as riparian setbacks and limitation on cultivation with mitigations that are set on a farm by farm basis and focused on management of critical source areas AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture (>18su/ha) rather than applying inappropriate rules to extensive agriculture AND AMEND to allow landowners to produce their own Farm Environment Plans with guidance and support from Waikato Regional Council</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Point discharge restrictions and enable flexibility in nitrogen leaching from hill country sheep and beef farming and low impact land uses (< 20kgN/ha/yr) or apply a natural capital allocation AND DELETE the timeframes and set individual timeframes based on consultation with landowners and the sensitivity of the waterbody.
New Zealand Grain and Seed Trade Association Submitter ID: 71229	PC1-1656	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 4(e)(i) to replace the proposed 5 metres setback distance with the current industry agreed cultivation setback distance of 2 metres from permanent waterways AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 4c to further clarify AND OR define how the 15 degree slope restriction will be interpreted (i.e. part of the paddock and apply to all the paddock, the paddock average, how and who calculated) and what are accepted mitigations above 15 degrees slope AND CLARIFY the science used to support the 15 degree slope gradient being the cut off measurement AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 4d, IF not deleted then AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to clarify and interpret how no winter forage crops in situ would work, what is a forage crop, how this is determined, when is winter and who determines this period.
New Zealand Pork Industry Board Submitter ID: 73780	PC1-4643	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(b)(ii).
Ngaati Tamaoho Trust Te Taiao Roopuu Submitter ID: 74088	PC1-11608	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by adding the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Ngati Haua Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73515	PC1-11859	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by adding the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Ngati Haua Tribal Trust Submitter ID: 73025	PC1-1969	Oppose the provision	AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point in PPC1 to provide for the long term averaging of nitrogen losses. AND AMEND to include alternative tools such as the use of the natural capital approach. AND AMEND to utilise tools such as MENUs as part of the solution toolbox as there are a number of mitigation's that are relevant to losses from farms that are not accurately captured by the OVERSEER Model. AND AMEND where Overseer is to be used as part of the creation of solutions, calculations must be used as a guide only and the focus to be on the trends that are used. AND AMEND to address the implications of stock exclusion on steeper and more extensive hill country. AND AMEND by directly linking fencing of stream requirement to land use intensity including an assessment of the potential risk factors and fenced in order of priority. AND AMEND to consider alternative solutions on steep land such as water reticulation installation. AND AMEND to match land use capability rather than directly to slope. AND CONSIDER an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the plans. AND AMEND to show land owners and the industry how these are to be constructed and how the gains are quantified. AND AMEND to provide clarity as to how the monitoring of these plans will be undertaken and who will pay for this.
Nichol, Peter Submitter ID: 71207	PC1-689	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety.
Nicholas, Michael George, Raewyn Joan and Jonathon George Submitter ID: 73891	PC1-3390	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.
Nukuhakari Station Ltd Submitter ID: 71905	PC1-8612	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure the production on hill country sheep and beef farms is not capped below optimum AND AMEND to ensure PPC1 does not affect profitability and sustainability of farming

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
O'Kane, Clare Submitter ID: 74110	PC1-11237	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to clarify how stock numbers are going to be quantified AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to clarify what waterways will need fencing.
Oji Fibre Solutions (NZ) Limited Submitter ID: 73725	PC1-8083	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 [Rule 2 in the alternative approach in the submission] and combine with Rule 3.11.5.1 [Rule 1 in the alternative approach in the submission].
Okell, Robert Steven Submitter ID: 71079	PC1-176	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to increase the stocking rate from 6 stock units per hectare to 10 per ha stock units per hectare for permitted activities.
Oliver, Richard Douglas Submitter ID: 71343	PC1-1000	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that stock are excluded from waterways greater than 1 metre in width and 300mls deep.
Oliver, William and Karen Submitter ID: 73021	PC1-7342	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (2) to align stock exclusion requirements with the proposed national regulations AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) so that grandparenting is not part of PPC1 AND AMEND to make Land Use Capability the standard for diffuse contaminant capacity AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(a) and Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) AND AMEND to allow a Nitrogen Reference Point to be leasable on an annual consent basis AND AMEND to give priority to the contaminant of most concern in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND to concentrate on best management practice and more intensive monitoring of streams and rivers.
Osborne, Bob, Judy, Kim and Janette Submitter ID: 73249	PC1-9472	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(2) and (e)(ii) AND REPLACE with Best Practicable Options and/or national stock exclusion standards AND AMEND to provide quantitative maximum nitrogen discharge amounts for each sub-catchment, taking into account the existing nitrogen levels and the improvements required in each catchment AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) AND AMEND to ensure consideration is given to numerical values of proposed discharges compared to existing discharges in the sub-catchment and the level of improvement required AND AMEND to provide a base allowable discharge for the sub-catchment based on total discharges in the catchment and the level of water quality improvement needed to meet the short term and 80 year targets AND AMEND to ensure higher dischargers are required to reduce discharges to the targets and lower dischargers are provided with flexibility to increase their discharges up to the acceptable level.
Osborne, John and Margaret Submitter ID: 74190	PC1-7015	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Oxley, Michael L Submitter ID: 72920	PC1-5857	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2, with regards to excluding stock on slopes over 15 degrees, to instead limit heavy cattle in certain conditions on steep country; to limit mob stocking; and to set stocking rates low.
Paihere Farms Group Submitter ID: 73401	PC1-6264	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) and Rule 3.11.5.2 4(d). AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure all types of farming enterprises are being assessed fairly. AND MAKE any consequential amendments from these submission points.
Paine, Lachlan Preston Submitter ID: 73538	PC1-7679	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2.
Parker, Michael David Submitter ID: 73181	PC1-9254	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(b)(ii) to read "15kg nitrogen/hectare/year; whichever is the lesser, over the whole property of enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B and ".
Parrott, Dorothy Fay, Peter Jack, Katherine and Conor Reeves	PC1-6759	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety. OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by re-notifying the plan only when there are clear indications of what land use is required on farms with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73929			<p>AND AMEND by developing a fair system of nutrient allocation for the Waikato Region that allows communities and catchments to develop solutions that work towards the outcomes required. The plan could be amended and re-notified once an effective system is devised with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>OR AMEND by extending the timeframe.</p> <p>AND AMEND by re-notifying only when there is a better system for measuring contaminant losses from farms, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>AND AMEND to ensure that PPC1 is adjusted to contain rules for the elimination of Koi Carp with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p> <p>OR AMEND by re-notifying PPC1 once further thinking, research, consultation with affected parties and consideration has been given to what constitutes an effective, sustainable way forward, with any consequential amendments arising from the submission process.</p>
Passau, Mark and Amy Submitter ID: 73952	PC1-2751	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to adopt the Governments Clean Water report (2017).</p>
Paterson, Chris and Amy Submitter ID: 73368	PC1-2359	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by excluding winter pasture from forage crops, therefore it could read, "<u>forage crop: means, crops annual or biennial which are grown to be utilised by grazing or harvesting as a whole crop, excluding any winter saved pastures.</u>"</p> <p>AND AMEND by providing clarification as to how winter is defined for this point.</p>
Peacocke, Matthew Anthony Submitter ID: 73058	PC1-1886	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 conditions (4) a. b. c. d. e.</p>
Peers-Adams, Samuel, Laura and Bronwyn Submitter ID: 71290	PC1-1024	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 rather than consultants have more land owner input into Farm Environment Plan development</p> <p>AND AMEND to consider financial subsidies for Farm Environment Plans.</p> <p>Stock Exclusion: AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 fencing of waterway requirements to reflect the National Standard for stock exclusion.</p> <p>Nitrogen Reference Point: AND AMEND to adopt monitoring of actual levels of contaminants at a sub-catchment level over a period of time before rules are made.</p> <p>AND AMEND approach to nitrogen to include guidelines based on scientific evidence rather than rules.</p>
Phillips, Neal Submitter ID: 71231	PC1-758	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2, approach to nutrient management to remove the OVERSEER Model as a measurement tool on medium to low stocking rate farms. For example farms with lower than 12 stock units per hectare are exempt from nitrogen measurement and maintain soil phosphorus level at or below optimum levels as per regular soil tests.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to specify the waterways to be fenced for stock exclusion, e.g 1 metre wide and 300mm deep or the farm to specify sheep only areas of grazing.</p>
Pinnell, Graham Submitter ID: 74007	PC1-4422	Support the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 the Nitrogen Reference Point and cap nitrogen discharges</p> <p>AND REPLACE with the requirement to adopt Best Management Practice for nitrogen leaching</p> <p>AND AMEND to require farmers to submit an annual return under 3.11.5.2(5) to enable Council to monitor trends in land use intensity.</p>
Poohara Marae Submitter ID: 73545	PC1-12035	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by adding the words: "<u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u>"</p>
Port, Kelvin Robert Submitter ID: 73080	PC1-9640	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c) to remove the term 'grazed' OR amended to "<u>intensively block grazed</u>" OR exempt drystock.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Potini Whaanau Submitter ID: 74089	PC1-11711	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by adding the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Potter, Arthur Graham Submitter ID: 71236	PC1-464	Oppose the provision	ADD to Rule 3.11.5.2 requirement to plant willow species, such as <i>Salix discolor</i> , in areas where fencing is impractical. The plants will contain sediment and filter water. Increase the number of poplar plantings on steeper country.
Potter, Graham Submitter ID: 71218	PC1-1250	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2, Section 4a and 4b provisions relating to Nitrogen Reference Point by having average nitrogen levels established and then making that the reference point for all properties so low risk farms can still develop to those nitrogen levels. AND AMEND to ensure that the current high nitrogen polluters/ dischargers and low dischargers/polluters are treated equal. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)c provisions relating to land >15 degrees being cultivated or grazed. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)d provisions relating to no winter forage crops grazed in situ. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 4(e)(ii) fencing of water bodies so that water bodies could be classified on a scale from no risk or low risk to high risk at the point of registration or as part of the Farm Environment Plan process. The fencing requirements could then be modelled under a priority process. AND RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 4(e)(i) provisions relating to no soil cultivation within 5m of a water body.
Pouakani Trust Submitter ID: 73785	PC1-6317	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2.
Primary Land Users Group Submitter ID: 71427	PC1-11173	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read: "The use of land for farming activities ...where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than <u>6 and less than 18 stock units per hectare</u> or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions: 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> and conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this Rule; and 3. Where the property area is less than or equal to 20 hectares: ... b. Where land is: i. used for grazing livestock, the stocking rate of the land is no greater than the stocking rate of the land at 22 October 2016; or ii. not used for grazing livestock, the land use has the same or lower diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens as the land use at 22 October 2016; and ... e. Where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C, new fences installed after 22 October 2016 <u>for areas with a slop less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> must be located... 4. Where the property or enterprise area is greater than 20 hectares: a. A Nitrogen Reference Point is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and b. The discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise does not exceed either: i. the Nitrogen Reference Point; or ii. 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year; whichever is the lesser, over the whole property or enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B; and

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated</u>; and</p> <p>...</p> <p>e. where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C:</p> <p>i. There shall be no cultivation within 5 metres of the bed of the water body <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated</u>; and</p> <p>ii. New fences installed after 22 October 2016 for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs must be located...</p> <p>5. For all properties greater than 4.1 hectares, from 31 March 2019, in addition to the requirement of Schedule A, the following information must be provided to the Waikato Regional Council by 1 September each year:</p> <p>a. Annual stock numbers; and</p> <p>b. Annual fertiliser use; and</p> <p>c. Annual brought in feed."</p>
Pukerimu Farms Limited Submitter ID: 73073	PC1-4803	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 but include region wide best management practice based rules to be followed on all rural properties, including those under 20 ha.
Pukeroa Farms Submitter ID: 73789	PC1-7053	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that rather than rules, the requirement for stock exclusion on steeper land can be looked at in consultation AND AMEND to a practical variation of the waterway requirements for hill country.
Purdie, Les and Helen Submitter ID: 71291	PC1-4915	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 permitted activity meaning that is the standards are not met then a consent required.
Purdie, Stephen Submitter ID: 72217	PC1-11513	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 as requested by the Federated Farmers submission.</p> <p>[Federated Farmers do not have a specific decision sought for this rule. Their decision sought for Rules general is: AMEND 3.11.5 Rules to bring them into alignment with the Policies and Methods in PPC1, as sought to be amended by the submissions made herein, and subject also to additional refinement through the further submissions process. AND ADD a NEW rule to PPC1 to implement the policy of providing an exemption from Farm Environment Plans and Certified Industry Schemes for those emitting less than 15KgN/ha. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c). AND ADD a NEW permitted activity rule to read: "<u>The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares is a Permitted Activity provided that:</u> <u>1) The change in the use of land is not from non-milking dairy farming to milking dairy farming; or</u> <u>2) The change in the numbers of breeding cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</u> <u>3) The change in the numbers of trading cattle, deer, pigs or horses does not exceed 15% of the numbers used to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point.</u>" AND AMEND PPC1 so that normal farming activities in rural areas are permitted activities. AND AMEND PPC1 so it facilitates the carrying out of existing activities and the establishment of new activities.]</p>
R.P O'Connor and Sons Ltd Submitter ID: 71651	PC1-6955	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on 'grandparenting'</p> <p>AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of PPC1 so where the gradient makes fencing awkward, wetland silt traps/silt traps should be available as an option before discharging water downstream</p> <p>AND RETAIN the Farm Environment Plan provisions of PPC1</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so the individual Farm Environment Plan mitigates against contaminants relevant to each farm rather than using a blanket approach</p> <p>AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions so it is a simple, workable document similar to a farm business plan with future focussed goals rather than being regulated by one rule.</p>
Ramsay Baker, Mark and Cathy Submitter ID: 73608	PC1-8486	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to align with national guidelines.</p> <p>AND AMEND to require the use of trough water.</p> <p>AND AMEND to lift the stock unit from 6 to 18.</p>
Ransley, Adrienne Anne Submitter ID: 73763	PC1-6075	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (b) (i)</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (c)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (c) so that it does not overly burden land owners</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (5) (c) so that it only applies to imported feed</p>
Ransley, Kelvin John Submitter ID: 73761	PC1-6063	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (b) (i)</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (c)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (c) so that it does not overly burden land owners</p> <p>AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c)</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (5) (c) so that it only applies to imported feed</p>
Raukawa Charitable Trust Submitter ID: 74073	PC1-10587	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: "<u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u>"</p>
Rauputu, Hemi Wetere Submitter ID: 72973	PC1-4391	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to exclude stock from rivers only, with rivers closely defined. Streams and creeks should be excluded under this rule.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so farmers who have already been doing the right thing are recognised and not penalised.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to allow an increase in farm productivity and profitability.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so stock exclusion rules are looked at on an individual farm basis instead of blanket rules.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to take a more community based approach to issues and less regulation.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so individual Farm Environment Plans can be developed by the owner and submitted to the council for approval every two years.</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point and instead allocate nitrogen fairly and equitably.</p>
Ravenscroft, Michael and Clare Submitter ID: 71223	PC1-1634	Oppose the provision	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that the stock exclusion provisions target actual risks and focus on managing those risks rather than having a one size fits all approach using permanent fencing</p> <p>AND DELETE the Point 4 (a) and 4(b) requirements of Rule 3.11.5.2 for extensive operations and sheep and beef farmers to have to manage to a Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND AMEND OVERSEER so that actual stock weights are used to create a more accurate stock unit measurement</p> <p>AND AMEND the Nitrogen Reference Point calculations so that an upper Nitrogen Reference Point is determined per hectare that applies to all farms, with a resource consent being required to go above that limit</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments resulting from changes to Rule 3.11.5.2.</p>
Ravensdown Limited	PC1-10140	Support the provision with amendments	<p>RETAIN the permitted activity status of Rule 3.11.5.2 while addressing the following:</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 74058			i. AMEND to simplify the conditions to ensure no checks or verifications are required and so a resource user has certainty that their activity is permitted, or requires a consent; ii. DELETE Condition 3b.ii iii. AMEND Schedule B to allow for a Nitrogen Reference Point to be determined over a four year period, and averaged over those four years. iv. AMEND to introduce a reference file approach to allow the 15kgN cap to move with updates of the OVERSEER Model.
Reeve, Jocelyn Margaret Submitter ID: 73109	PC1-10022	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(1), (2), (3)(e), (4)(b), (4)(c), (4)(d) and (4)(e). AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(a) to read: " <u>(a) A Farm Environment Plan is kept by the property or enterprise owner and available for inspection by Waikato Regional Council on request.</u> "
Reeves and Taylor, James Gordon Livingston and Amy Louise Submitter ID: 71614	PC1-8593	Support the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
RF & CL Lansdaal Ltd Submitter ID: 73549	PC1-8413	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure consents are easily obtained, in a timely manner and at minimal cost.
Richards, Victor Submitter ID: 71409	PC1-1179	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to enable farmers to improve their farms and have higher stock numbers when appropriate. AND AMEND so that cattle are controlled on land over 20 degrees slope.
Richardson, David Submitter ID: 73395	PC1-5841	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.
Richardson, Gary and Jil Submitter ID: 72631	PC1-11207	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Riverheads Ltd Submitter ID: 72599	PC1-3143	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 OR AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 with the recommendation from the National Accord that streams 1.5m wide are fenced off.
Roberts, Jessica Submitter ID: 74141	PC1-7223	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses. AND AMEND PPC1 for stock exclusion: Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs. AND REMOVE Nitrogen Reference Point from rules in PPC1. AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan. AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.2.3 (b) (i). AND AMEND to clarify stock exclusion requirement, i.e. setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.
Robertson, Katherine Margaret Submitter ID: 71222	PC1-649	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that stocking rates are taken from an average over 5 years or more AND AMEND to increase to 22kg/ha/year AND test the water prior to setting the limit AND look at the paddocks before controlling forage crops.
Ronaldson, David Submitter ID: 73585	PC1-7485	Oppose the provision	Ensure more research at a sub-catchment level is undertaken to justify fencing in hill country. Rule 3.11.5.2.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Rotor Work Limited Submitter ID: 73415	PC1-6028	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to enable assessment of stock exclusion requirements on a farm by farm basis dependent of the factors identified in the submission.
Rowe, Susan Helen Submitter ID: 72588	PC1-6743	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirements to be held at or below a properties Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations. AND AMEND to adopt an alternative method to measure nitrogen such as one based on the natural capacity of soils. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2 so they are tailored on a farm by farm basis and are based on the effect that hill country farmers with low stocking rates have on waterways.
Rushala Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73387	PC1-5919	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Russell, Jill Adrienne Submitter ID: 71348	PC1-7258	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(e) and Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)ii. AND REMOVE 15kgN/ha/year from Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(b)ii and replace with 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND REMOVE the word 'grazed' from Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(c).
Russell, Roger Michael Submitter ID: 73702	PC1-9709	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (2 AND 4a AND 4b) to provide more flexibility. AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4c AND 4d AND 5).
Sanford, John Submitter ID: 60715	PC1-4765	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.
Sattrup, Grahame Paul Submitter ID: 73709	PC1-9387	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Saxton, David Christopher Submitter ID: 73946	PC1-3357	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point from PPC1 DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1. AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2 so exclusion is only required for waterbodies greater than 1m wide and where it is reasonable and practical to do so. Financial support from the Waikato Regional Council or Central Government is required for the construction of stock exclusion fencing. Consideration must also be given for the ongoing maintenance of fencing, the waterbody, any planting and the control of weeds within the exclusion zone.
Schuler Brothers Ltd Submitter ID: 71760	PC1-5897	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND PPC1 so urban areas are targeted to the same degree as farmers. AND AMEND PPC1 to assess previous efforts farmers have made to improve water quality when considering future restrictions. AND AMEND PPC1 to separately acknowledge the unique management systems of goat farming and its low impact on water quality. AND DELETE use of the OVERSEER Model until it can comprehensively and accurately model all farm systems. AND AMEND PPC1 so ensure stock exclusion requirements only relate to cows, horses, pig and deer. AND AMEND PPC1 so that restrictions on land use due to gradient, in-situ grazing of winter forage crops and cultivation are soil type specific.
Scott, Fiona and John Submitter ID: 71350	PC1-867	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (2) AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3). e. AND REPLACE with the Best Practical Option AND REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4).c.
Scott, Kevin Submitter ID: 73972	PC1-6591	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.
Scott, Neil, Ann, Brent and Louise Submitter ID: 73024	PC1-1825	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Cultivation Rule 3.11.5.2 for hill country farms where there is generally no land under 15 degrees so that there is a larger zone between the cultivation and the waterways

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND MAKE any consequential amendments AND AMEND to install more troughs where it is practical and likely to decrease stock from getting water within waterways AND ADD a water testing system for each sub-catchment to monitor water quality AND DELETE stock exclusion provisions from the plan entirely for the submitters sub-catchment AND MAKE any consequential amendments.
Scott, Peter Thomas Submitter ID: 73986	PC1-10652	Oppose the provision with amendments	REMOVE Rule 3.11.5.2 regulation of cropping areas AND AMEND to require the 5 metre setback for active waterways only, and not for farm drains.
Sellers, Michael David and Alison Jean Submitter ID: 72401	PC1-9177	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide consistency about the rules for grazing of slopes. AND DELETE and adopt the slope's suitability for grazing as provided by the Land Use Capability Framework. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2.3a so the situation of leased grazed land is regulated in such a way that the land owner is not penalised because the lessee's operation operates over more than one property.
Shabor Ltd Submitter ID: 71400	PC1-1123	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to change the stock exclusion rules to the National Water Accord and the National Regulations for Stock Exclusion. DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 Nitrogen Reference Point provisions, but if not deleted then AMEND to allocate all drystock farms around 25 kg Nitrogen /hectare/year [25 units of nitrogen]. AND AMEND to make better use of Farm Environment Plans.
Shaw and Hall, Leigh Michael and Bradley John Submitter ID: 73858	PC1-2658	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 the Permitted Activity status for low-intensity land uses AND AMEND stock exclusion provisions to read as follows: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs</u> and Conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this rule; and" AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through a tailored Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read as follows: "The use of farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares and has more than 6 stock units per hectare, <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare</u> , or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions." AND DELETE Nitrogen Reference Points from the rules AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)i AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements.
Sherlock, Jon and Fiona Submitter ID: 73847	PC1-5343	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to align the stock exclusion standard in PPC1 with the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management criteria AND AMEND so that stock exclusion only applies to streams up to a gradient of 15 degrees and with a 1 metre setback.
Sherlock, Richard Submitter ID: 60407	PC1-10382	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to adopt the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management as the standard AND AMEND to allow for alternative stock exclusion measures that achieve the same or an acceptable result.
Sherriff and Tatham, Mathew and Kim Submitter ID: 72508	PC1-5644	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure contaminants are looked at on a sub-catchment level and contaminants are addressed according to what is needed AND AMEND to remove Clause 2 and replace with best practice AND AMEND to remove the word grazed in Clause 4(c) AND AMEND to change stock exclusion to best practice

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND to provide for stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans with reference back to the sub-catchment and what has been identified as the problems for that catchment such as fencing or water systems AND AMEND to remove the fencing requirement of land over 15 degrees. Use schedule C only as a guide when developing Farm Environment Plans.
Sieling Farms Submitter ID: 73514	PC1-5471	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to remove " where the property is greater than 4.1ha " AND AMEND to provide for 15 stock units per hectare instead of 6 AND AMEND to read " <u>Domestic</u> cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C and conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this rule" AND AMEND to provide for Clause 3 to be rewritten OR AND AMEND clause 3 to provide for 50ha instead of 20ha AND AMEND to DELETE Clause 3(a) AND AMEND Clause 3(e) to read "Where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C, new fences installed after 22 October 2016 must be located to ensure <u>domestic</u> cattle, horses, deer and pigs cannot be within three metres <u>can on average not be within 3 metres</u> of the bed of the water body" AND AMEND Clause 4 to provide for 50ha instead of 20ha AND AMEND clause 4b(ii) to read " 15kg <u>20kg</u> nitrogen/hectare/year," AND AMEND to DELETE Clause 4(c) AND AMEND Clause 4(e)(ii) to read "New fences installed after 22 October 2016 must be located to ensure <u>domestic</u> cattle, horses, deer and pigs cannot be within three metres <u>can on average not be within 3 metres</u> of the bed of the water body" AND AMEND to DELETE clause 5 and REPLACE with a contaminant output based criterion.
Simpson, Greg John Submitter ID: 73225	PC1-5533	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide for stock exclusion through Farm Environment Plans AND AMEND to provide for cattle exclusion from large water bodies, streams and lakes and not small waterways and steep or impractical country AND AMEND to provide for water reticulation to be subsidised.
Simpson, Jennifer Submitter ID: 74145	PC1-9891	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2, so fencing is used when practical and a blanket rule is not imposed on all waterways. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2, so stock exclusion follows national guidelines.
Sinclair, Andrew and Louise Submitter ID: 74047	PC1-4740	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2(2) AND RETAIN Method 3.11.5.2 (4) and (5).
Singleton, Tim Submitter ID: 74161	PC1-4596	Oppose the provision	DELETE the provision of excluding domestic cattle from all water bodies for all hill country sheep and beef farms. Rule 3.11.5.2 AND AMEND to ensure cattle cannot break feed on land with a main waterway unless it is fenced. AND AMEND to allow planning through Farm Environment Plans to identify which paddocks could be wintered on to minimise run off. AND DELETE fencing requirements for farms that are not intensively farmed [<8SU/ha]. AND AMEND to allow stock crossings at certain points of the river.
Slack, Hayden Robert Submitter ID: 73942	PC1-3592	Oppose the provision	No specific relief sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Smith, Allan John	PC1-3030	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to apply national stock exclusion requirements on flat and rolling land but not hill country.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 72020			AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards.
Smyth, Mark Stewart Jonas Submitter ID: 71410	PC1-1193	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to remove the references to Schedule C and Schedule 1. AND REPLACE with Farm Plans that are practical and flexible. AND AMEND to align with the national policy on water.
Southern Pastures Limited Partnership Submitter ID: 74062	PC1-11188	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4) as follows: "c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 23 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed; and d. No winter forage crops are grazed in situ, <u>within 10 metres of any waterway</u> ; and..."
South Waikato District Council Submitter ID: 72892	PC1-4206	Support the provision with amendments	Confirm that the approaches in Rule 3.11.5.2 introductory sentence, (3)(b)(i) and (ii), (4)(a), (4)(c), (4)(e)(i) and (ii), 4(d), 5(a)-(c) meet the section 32 efficiency and effectiveness tests, otherwise REMOVE the standards AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(a) to read: "The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property <u>within the Waikato River and Waipā River catchments.</u> " AND CONSIDER alternative approaches that incorporate the use of performance standards for the range of primary production activities that are able to establish as 'small and low intensity farming activities' (currently defined under Rules 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2) throughout the region.
Stachurski, Wayne Michael Submitter ID: 73343	PC1-4351	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to clarify and extend.
Stark, Steven and Theresa Submitter ID: 73721	PC1-5177	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 as follows: "... and has more than 6 18 stock units per hectare 4. c) No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed arable cropped ". AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by DELETING any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates.
Steele, Brian and Debbie Submitter ID: 72946	PC1-4490	Support the provision with amendments	Provide national limits for E.coli, nitrogen and phosphorus in waterways. Rule 3.11.5.2.
Stokes, Kelvin Arnold Submitter ID: 73748	PC1-5242	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so stock are be excluded from all drains, streams and rivers greater than 1 metre wide that flow continually, with a fencing 500mm from the edge of the bank. AND AMEND so that any waterway fencing is subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council. AND AMEND to extend the timelines to give certainty that the rules will not be changed in the near future, so previous fencing will not be a waste of money (no further land use changes to be implemented within a 30 to 40 year period).
Stokes, Olive Fay Submitter ID: 71402	PC1-12301	Oppose the provision	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Stokes, Tim Submitter ID: 74167	PC1-7781	Oppose the provision with amendments	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Stokes Shorthorn Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73804	PC1-4047	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure stock is excluded from all drains/streams greater than 1 metre wide that run continually with a fence 500mm from the edge of a bank. AND AMEND by extending the timelines and give certainty to those of us with land classed as at risk of erosion. AND AMEND by providing a fencing subsidy and compensation where exclusion impacts on the farms income.
Stokman, Mark and Sharon Submitter ID: 73976	PC1-6689	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to be consistent with Policy 4 and enable small and low intensity and low risk farming activities to continue if existing, be established and be flexible AND AMEND to merge Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 into one rule

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND to include as a Permitted Activity land uses with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable the stocking rate to increase from current up to this standard OR AMEND to relate stocking rates to soil and geology, ie 20 stock units for Land Use Capability classes 1, 2 and 3; 18 stock units for Land Use Capability class 4; and 16 stock units for Land Use Capability class 6 or 7 OR AMEND to set nitrogen loading limits such as 25kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 1; 20kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 2; 18kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 3; 16kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 4; 12kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 5; 10kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 6; and 8kg/N/ha/yr for Land Use Capability class 7 (or viable alternatives) AND DELETE the 6 stock unit standard AND DELETE the 4.1 hectares limit and provide for up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges, and stocking rates up to these standards AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharges levels or stocking rates AND AMEND PPC1 to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to exclusion of cattle, deer and pigs from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier or other technologies) on flat land and rolling land but not on hill country AND DELETE clause 4(c) of Rule 3.11.5.2. AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (ie slope <= 15 degrees) AND DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.2 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, so the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing is tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, ensuring flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.</p>
Strang and Strang Limited Submitter ID: 73851	PC1-5569	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 but include region wide Best Management Practice based rules to be followed on all rural properties, including those under 20 hectares.
Stubbs and Brown, Ben and Rebecca Submitter ID: 73924	PC1-5016	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.3 to use a sub-catchment group approach to solve many shared challenges facing farmers AND AMEND to ensure a fair system is developed for low nitrogen emitters to be able to have room to move AND AMEND to move cropping to a consented practice, like forestry.
Sullivan, Daniel John Submitter ID: 72952	PC1-1616	Oppose the provision	No specific decision was requested for Rule 3.11.5.2.
Sutton, John Vincent Submitter ID: 71403	PC1-1236	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to allow a stocking rate greater than the number at 22 October 2016. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions so that swamp areas are not required to be fenced. AND AMEND to extend the time frame of compliance to 2026.
Swiss Belle Farm Ltd Submitter ID: 73391	PC1-6861	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) to specify details about fencing. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4) (c) to ensure grazing and cultivation on slopes are permitted but restricted in the winter months.
Tapp, Kevin	PC1-7464	Oppose the provision	DELETE provisions relating to stock exclusion from Rule 3.11.5.2.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73435			<p>If not declined, then AMEND to provide for the ability to muster cattle through water bodies without having to develop a permitted stock crossing structure, which can be included in Farm Environment Plans with the number/head of cattle crossing at a time, amount of times a week crossing allowed etc AND AMEND to focus on reducing impacts from intensive agriculture >18su/ha AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans to be produced by the landowner with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support AND AMEND to provide for fencing to be subsidized by the Waikato Regional Council AND AMEND to provide clearer guidelines AND AMEND to provide for longer timeframes AND AMEND to provide for flexibility in terrain that is difficult to fence AND DELETE provisions relating to restricting stock rates or preventing increases in stocking rate from Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety If not deleted then AMEND to enable flexibility in land use, discharges and stocking rates AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND DELETE provisions relating to the inability to increase discharge of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and pathogens and REPLACE with clear accurate measuring of these discharges AND AMEND to adopt a sub-catchment approach to addressing contaminants that are relevant to each farm AND AMEND to provide for Farm Environment Plans to determine what would work best on each farm, based on science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment AND DELETE the Nitrogen leaching grandparented to highest annual loss rate calculated for either 2014/15 or 2015/16 and must be no greater than 15kg/n/ha/yr. DELETE the Nitrogen reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model in its entirety.</p>
Tapp, Warren Submitter ID: 73013	PC1-1900	Oppose the provision	<p>DELETE Point 3(b)(i) of Rule 3.11.5.2 and any other provisions that restrict the stocking rate or prevent increases in the stocking rate. DELETE Point 4(b) of Rule 3.11.5.2 and any other standards or clauses that hold land rates to historic nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and pathogens discharge levels until clear/accurate measurement of these discharges can be established. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to reduce the input allowance of nitrogen applied to pasture to 10-20 units. DELETE Point 2 of Rule 3.11.5.2 in its entirety.</p>
Taupo District Council Submitter ID: 74207	PC1-8164	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that stocking rates and discharges are based on a 5 year average prior to 22 October 2016.
Taupo Lake Care Incorporated Submitter ID: 61093	PC1-9355	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model for regulatory purposes and any consequential amendments. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p>
Taylor, Kenneth Rowland John Submitter ID: 71435	PC1-1474	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to determine stock exclusion requirements on a farm by farm basis. AND any consequential amendments.
Taylor and Mellow, Mary Jane and Carwyn David Submitter ID: 71441	PC1-1715	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by providing the requirement to exclude cattle from waterbodies that is determined on a sub-catchment and individual farm basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock in water bodies AND AMEND so that individual farmers are given subsidies to support or fully cover the cost of compliance. AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Te Arawa River Iwi Trust Submitter ID: 73697	PC1-11809	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Te Aroha Federated Farmers Submitter ID: 71204	PC1-2210	Oppose the provision	REMOVE the requirement that land over 25 degrees not be available for cultivation or grazing. Rule 3.11.5.2 DELETE the 'Grandparenting' provisions in relation to nutrient discharge.
Te Awamaarahi Marae Trustees Submitter ID: 74168	PC1-11939	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Te Kauri Marae Submitter ID: 74124	PC1-11659	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Te Mata Group Ltd Submitter ID: 72978	PC1-4404	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 stock exclusion provision to reflect the guidelines in the Clean Water document. AND AMEND to ensure that assessment of compliance is tailored to the farm, and mitigations in Farm Environment Plans are tailored to the farm.
Te Miro Farms Partnership Submitter ID: 72893	PC1-6916	Oppose the provision	DELETE the use of the Nitrogen Reference Point and the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 AND AMEND PPC1 to use a sub-catchment approach to address contaminants that are relevant to each farm. AND use Farm Environment Plans to determine the best scenario for each farm, and science to determine which contaminants are an issue in each sub-catchment. AND AMEND the rules so that they are not based on holding land use to historic leaching rates; stocking rates; and land uses AND AMEND PPC1 to change the definition of a waterway to that of the National Water Accord AND AMEND PPC1 to change the slope requirements to 15 degrees in accordance with the National Water Accord AND AMEND to extend the stock exclusion timelines and give certainty to those with land classed as 6+ that it will not be converted to forestry in future plan changes AND AMEND PPC1 to allow the individual Farm Environment Plan to identify mitigation approaches against contaminants, relevant to each farm, rather than a blanket approach AND AMEND PPC1 to base the necessity of fencing of waterbodies on their current level of contamination, stocking rate and the proven impact of fencing AND AMEND PPC1 to enable stock to enter waterbodies if they are being actively managed and the waterbody is not crossed by stock more than 3 times per week AND AMEND to include provisions that any waterway fencing be subsidised by the Waikato Regional Council AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans allow for mitigation against contaminants and do not include prescriptive blanket measures AND AMEND PPC1 so properties are not required to be held at or below their Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND PPC1 so that the timeframes are extend to enable compliance with the Farm Environment Plan provisions AND PUT ON HOLD the implementation of PPC1 until the scientific data around which contaminants are causing water quality decline is available for each sub-catchment.
Te Paiaka Lands Trust Submitter ID: 72690	PC1-8910	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER the implications of stock exclusion AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that fencing is linked to land use intensity and fencing is prioritised AND CONSIDER alternative solutions on steer land, such as water reticulation AND CONSIDER matching land use capability rather than directly to slope AND AMEND to ensure an industry-wide capability assessment is undertaken to assess who will complete Farm Environment Plans AND demonstrate how Farm Environment Plans are to be prepared and how the gains will be quantified AND CLARIFY how monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who bears the cost

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CONSIDER long-term averaging of nitrogen losses AND CONSIDER alternative tools such as the natural capital approach AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure tools such as MENU's are more widely utilised AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that OVERSEER Model calculations are used as a guide only, and to focus on trends.
Te Runanga o Ngati Kea Ngati Tuara Trust Submitter ID: 73543	PC1-7567	Not stated	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> " If the Nitrogen Reference Point is to be used ensure compliance is assessed using a long term average of Nitrogen losses from the property AMEND PPC1 to encourage the use of a range of mitigation tools such as the Waikato Regional Council's MENUS of mitigations
Te Taniwha o Waikato Submitter ID: 73361	PC1-12130	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Te Whakakitenga o Waikato Incorporated (Waikato-Tainui) Submitter ID: 74105	PC1-8078	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
The Royal Forest and Bird Protection Society of New Zealand Incorporated Submitter ID: 74122	PC1-8425	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(d) to ensure that landowners are required to provide Council with information regarding the land use activities that were occurring on 22 October 2016 and annually thereafter in a way that can be verified to meet the requirements of Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b). AND AMEND to ensure that non-compliance with Rule 3.11.5.2(3) and (4) is a non-complying activity.
The Worsp Family Trust Submitter ID: 73997	PC1-5096	Support the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definitions in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and the National Water Accord AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to extend stock exclusion timelines AND MAKE any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Thomas, Kerry Louise Submitter ID: 73877	PC1-3440	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND 3.11.5.2 to clarify how other point source emitters which do not have large acreage are captured in PPC1.
Thomson, Peter Submitter ID: 71208	PC1-6121	Oppose the provision	DELETE the Rule 3.11.5.2 provisions that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm basis, district by district or sub-catchment basis where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue in relation to stock access. AND AMEND the Farm Environment Plan provisions to address actual risk targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing. AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions of Rule 3.11.5.2 so that it includes the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times a week.
Thorburn, Matthew Charles and Susan Raewyn Submitter ID: 74043	PC1-6668	Oppose the provision	DELETE the requirements in Rule 3.11.5.2 relating to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so, where there is a scientifically proven water quality issue related to stock access to waterbodies, the requirement to exclude cattle through permanent fencing be tailored on a farm by farm, district by district and sub-catchment basis, so there is flexibility to provide for alternative management arrangements for certain land uses and terrains to achieve the same outcome AND AMEND PPC1 so that Farm Environment Plans focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than applying blanket stock exclusion through permanent fencing

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND PPC1 to include the ability to muster cattle through a water body without requiring a formed stock crossing when crossing less than three times per week.
Tierney, Colm and Gaynor Submitter ID: 73091	PC1-7712	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e) to read "Where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C: i. There shall be no cultivation within 5 metres of the water body <u>The Farm Environment Plan will assess cultivatable land and recommend where cultivation can occur in regards to distance from waterways;</u> and ii. New fences installed after 22 October 2016 must be located to ensure cattle, horses, deer and pigs cannot be within three metres of the bed of the water body (excluding constructed wetlands and drains); and"
Timberlands Limited Submitter ID: 73036	PC1-3431	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read as: "The use of land for farming activities... is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions: 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and 2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C; and <u>The property complies with the region-wide good management practice for pastoral land use; and</u> Either: 3. ..."
Tiroa E Trust Submitter ID: 72544	PC1-4105	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 and the nitrogen reference years to allow long term averaging of nitrogen losses should the Nitrogen Reference Point be continued with AND AMEND PPC1 to consider alternative tools such as the natural capital approach and MENU's AND AMEND PPC1 so that outputs from the OVERSEER Model are used as a guide to decision-making only AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 so that the implications of stock exclusion on steeper hill country are considered in more depth AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 so that the fencing is required as a result of an assessment of the potential risk factors and fencing is done in order of priority AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 so that consideration is given to alternative solutions on steep land, such as water reticulation installation AND AMEND 3.11.5.2 so that consideration is given to matching stock exclusion to land use capability rather than directly to slope AND undertake an industry wide capability assessment to assess who will complete the Farm Environment Plans AND show landowners and industry how Farm Environment Plans will be constructed and how the gains will be quantified AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarity on how the monitoring of Farm Environment Plans will be undertaken and who will pay for it.
Tongariro Taupo Conservation Board Submitter ID: 74060	PC1-4871	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c).
Treweek, Glen Submitter ID: 72747	PC1-5784	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read: "Rule 3.11.5.2 - Permitted <u>Discretionary</u> Activity Rule ... The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the ... area is greater than 4-10 <u>4.10</u> hectares for commercial vegetable activities, or greater than 40 hectares for all other farming activities, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare or is used for arable cropping is a permitted <u>discretionary</u> activity ...: 1. The property is registered with the Waikato Regional Council in conformance with Schedule A; and <u>2. A Farm Environment Plan has been prepared for the property in accordance with Schedule 1; and</u> 2. Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C and Conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this Rule <u>the risk based assessment and subsequent targets contained in the Farm Environment Plan; and</u>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>3. Where the property area is less than or equal to 20 hectares;</p> <p>a. The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property; and</p> <p>b. Where the land is:</p> <p>i. used for grazing livestock, the stocking rate of the land is no greater than the stocking rate of the land at 22 October 2016; or</p> <p>ii. not used for grazing livestock, the land use has the same or lower diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment or microbial pathogens as the land use at 22 October 2016; and</p> <p>c. Upon request, the land owner shall obtain and provide to the Council independent verification from a Certified Farm Environment Planner that the use of land is compliant with either b)(i) or b)(ii) above; and</p> <p>d. Upon request from the Council, a description of the current land use activities shall be provided to the Council; and</p> <p>e. Where the property or enterprise contains any of the water bodies listed in Schedule C, new fences installed after 22 October 2016 must be located to ensure cattle, horses, deer and pigs cannot be within three metres of the bed of the water body (excluding constructed wetlands and drains).</p> <p>4. Where the property or enterprise area is greater than 20 hectares;</p> <p>a. A Nitrogen Reference Point Reference Land-use description is produced for the property or enterprise in conformance with Schedule B; and</p> <p>b. The diffuse discharge of nitrogen from the property or enterprise does not exceed either;</p> <p>i. the Nitrogen Reference Point; or</p> <p>ii. 15kg nitrogen/hectare/year;</p> <p>whichever is the lesser, over the whole property or enterprise when assessed in accordance with Schedule B;</p> <p>and Farming activities have not deviated substantially from those described in the Reference Land-use description, as assessed by a certified Farm Environment Plan Auditor; and</p> <p>c. No part of the property or enterprise over 15 degrees slope is cultivated or grazed ; and</p> <p>d. No winter forage crops greater than 20 ha in area are grazed in situ; and</p> <p>e. Where the ... C:</p> <p>i. There shall ...; and</p> <p>ii. New fences installed after 22 October 2016 this plan is made operative must be located ...; and...</p> <p>...Resource consent has been granted with the specified timeframes:</p> <p>1. Three years after this Plan is made operative for properties or enterprise in Priority 1 sub-catchment listed in Table 3.11-2, and properties or enterprise with a Nitrogen Reference Point greater than the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value;</p> <p>2. Five years after this plan is made operative for properties or enterprise in Priority 1 sub-catchment listed in Table 3.11-2;</p> <p>3. Eight years after this plan is made operative for properties or enterprise in Priority 1 sub-catchment listed in Table 3.11-2; Subject to the following conditions:"</p>
<p>Trustees of Highfield Deer Park Submitter ID: 73932</p>	<p>PC1-3993</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2.4(b)(ii) to delete the last sentence; AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2.4(c); AND AMEND 3.11.5.2.4(e)(ii) to be consistent with the fencing requirements under Schedule C (2). AND AMEND by permitting grazing and/or cultivation on land greater than 15 degrees where fencing requirements have been met and measured, and put in place to mitigate nutrient and sediment runoff.</p>
<p>Tucker, Geoff and Kara Submitter ID: 73928</p>	<p>PC1-2747</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c)</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			<p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read that land uses with a stocking rate at or below 18 stock units per hectare (as at 30 June in any given year) be allowed as a permitted activity. Enable stocking rate to increase or decrease whilst remaining below 18 units/ hectare as proven by a farm Environment Plan at farmers discretion, age, stage of life, etc</p> <p>AND DELETE any standards or clauses from PPC1 which hold to historic discharge levels or stocking rates</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 riparian setback distances and fencing requirements to apply only to land less than 15 degrees in slope</p> <p>AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference Point</p> <p>AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1</p> <p>AND ADOPT a sub-catchment approach based on Farm Environment plans, use science and water testing to determine which contaminants are an issue in that catchment</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 to align it with the National Policy statement on Freshwater and the waterway definition, slope of land requiring fencing and stocking rate parameters set out in there</p> <p>AND AMEND to allow individual Farm Environment Plans to offer mitigations appropriate to individual farms and sub-catchments</p> <p>AND subsidise waterway fencing</p> <p>AND AMEND to give hill country farmers time to show their current water quality</p> <p>AND AMEND so that where fencing is required, surety is provided that those properties will not be forced into plantation forestry by future plan changes</p> <p>AND AMEND PPC1 so farm Environment Plans can be produced by the farmer or landowner, with Waikato Regional Council guidance and support</p> <p>AND AMEND Farm Environment Plan requirements to adopt nationally recommended standards around fencing and the upper limit of low intensity agriculture (18 stock units per hectare as at 30 June in any given year)</p> <p>AND AMEND to enable flexibility in nitrogen emissions from low intensity sheep and beef farming</p> <p>AND MAKE any consequential amendments.</p>
Turangawaewae Marae Submitter ID: 74173	PC1-12214	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Turton, Francis James Submitter ID: 73883	PC1-3725	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to prepare a new s32 evaluation with hill country farmers taking a sub-catchment approach and include the Government Clean water package 2017 AND AMEND to align the stocking rates with Auckland and Gisborne of 18 winter stock units per hectare.
Tuwharetoa Maori Trust Board Submitter ID: 73356	PC1-10485	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Upper Maire Creek Sub Catchment Submitter ID: 72970	PC1-4350	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(2) so that stock exclusion is managed through the Best Practicable Option. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to increase the stocking rate to 14 stock units per hectare of total enterprise land.
van der Voorden, Vera and Nora Submitter ID: 74109	PC1-11282	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that it complies with Section 70 RMA AND AMEND PPC1 to INCLUDE information on how Rule 3.11.5.2 is going to be monitored and reviewed.
Verry, Adrian Submitter ID: 73810	PC1-2475	Oppose the provision with amendments	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 the Nitrogen grandparenting rule. AND AMEND to recognise alternative measures to replace fencing. AND AMEND to use the national stock exclusion standards.
Verry, Brigid Submitter ID: 73095	PC1-7708	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(3)(b)(i) so that stocking rate may increase to a 5-year rolling average OR DELETE so that properties between 4.1 hectares and 20 hectares are treated the same as those between 2 hectares and 4.1 hectares.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(5) to ensure that the information collected is broadened to all relevant information including effluent disposal and the use of stand of paddocks. AND ensure more research is undertaken on better management of the effluent storage on the property, and with options to recycle manure for other uses.
Verry, Reon and Wendy Submitter ID: 72887	PC1-3932	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to provide an explanation in front of these rules to explain to people how to find which one applies to them. AND AMEND the rules so Schedule C is in agreement with Rule 3.11.5.2, fences require a 1 metre setback.
Waahi Pa Marae Committee Submitter ID: 73751	PC1-12167	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Waahi Whaanui Trust Submitter ID: 73537	PC1-12093	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Waiawa Farms Submitter ID: 71346	PC1-5817	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 AND AMEND to include region-wide Best Management Practice-based rules to be followed on all rural properties, including those under 20 hectares.
Waikato and Waipa Branches of the New Zealand Deer Farmers Association Submitter ID: 74008	PC1-9380	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(2) to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C and Conditions 3 (e) and 4 (e) of this Rule according to a schedule of work as identified in a <u>Farm Environment Plan</u> ; and..." AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to give effect to objectives and policies including Policy 1 and Policy 4, and enable activities with lower contaminant discharges including nutrient discharges to continue or to be established.
Waikato and Waipa River Iwi Submitter ID: 74035	PC1-3522	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by ADDING the words: " <u>Note: Rule 3.11.5.2 shall be the subject of a detailed effectiveness review at 2020 and 2024.</u> "
Waikato Regional Council Submitter ID: 72890	PC1-3117	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that the registration dates and Nitrogen Reference Point requirements are required 12 months after decisions are released on PPC1 AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (2) to read: " Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance <u>The use of land for farming activities complies with schedule C and Conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this rule;</u> and" AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (3) (a) to read: "The farming activities do not form part of an enterprise being undertaken on more than one property (<u>unless the enterprise has a total area of less than or equal to 20 hectares</u>); and" AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(b)(ii) so that the reference to the nitrogen threshold (15 kgN/ha/yr) is deleted and replaced with a suitable land use intensity proxy AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (3)(b)(i) to read "...used for grazing livestock, the <u>annual</u> stocking rate of the land is no greater than the stocking rate of the land at <u>in the 12 months prior to 22 October 2016. Where the land was not used for livestock grazing in the 12 months prior to 22 October 2016 the land use shall have the same or lower diffuse discharges of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens as the land use at 22 October 2016;</u> or" AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(e) to clarify that the measurement for calculating the distance requirements for fencing are based on horizontal distances AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (5) to read: "For all properties greater than 4.1 hectares, from 31 March 2019, in addition to the requirements of Schedule A, the following information must be provided <u>on request</u> to the Waikato Regional Council by 1 September each year. "
Waipa District Council Submitter ID: 67704	PC1-3168	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to make clear how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance with rules.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND DELETE the provisions in Rule 3.11.5.2 and any other rules specifying a property or enterprise specific Nitrogen reference point be calculated and not exceeded.
Waipapa Farms Ltd and Carlyle Holdings Ltd Submitter ID: 73863	PC1-4708	Oppose the provision	DELETE Condition 1 under Rule 3.11.5.2 AND RETAIN Condition 2 but provide additional clarity AND AMEND Condition 3 to apply to properties sized between 10 hectares and 40 hectares AND AMEND Condition 3(a) to provide clarification and improve the definition of enterprise. AND RETAIN the grandparenting rule allowing existing uses under Condition (3)(b)(i) and increase the stock unit limit. AND AMEND Condition 3(b)(i) to apply to properties sized between 10 hectares and 40 hectares AND AMEND to convert Condition 3(c) to an advisory note AND RETAIN Condition 3(e) AND AMEND Condition 4 to apply to properties sized between 10 hectares and 40 hectares AND DELETE Condition 5 AND AMEND Condition 5 to apply to properties sized between 10 hectares and 40 hectares AND DELETE Condition 5(c).
Wairakei Pastoral Ltd Submitter ID: 74095	PC1-11371	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 as notified or amended by similar wording to like effect.
Wairarapa Moana Incorporation Submitter ID: 72480	PC1-2140	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 as proposed.
Waitomo Catchment Trust Board Submitter ID: 73124	PC1-7954	Not stated	No specific decision sought for Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)ii.
Waitomo District Council Submitter ID: 73688	PC1-10328	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to clarify how changes in property boundaries and lease arrangements with properties and enterprises will affect compliance AND AMEND Rules 3.11.5.2 provisions specifying the Nitrogen Reference Point be calculated and not exceeded, and instead use the Nitrogen Reference Point as part of a Farm Environment Plan to inform mitigation measures.
Walker, Patience Anne LeSuer Submitter ID: 73458	PC1-9948	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(4)(e)(i) to reduce the cultivation setback for peat soils AND AMEND to ensure that standoff is specific to soil type and gradient.
Walker, Richard Submitter ID: 73919	PC1-6766	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to read: "Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C and conditions 3(e) and 4(e) of this rule for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs; and" AND AMEND PPC1 Rules to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest discharging sub-catchments AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made, through a tailored Farm Environment Plan AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.2 introduction to read: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorous, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30th June 2016</u> , or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:" DELETE 3.11.5.2(3)(b)(i)

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.4(c) to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 25 degree slope is cultivated or grazed unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated, and" AND AMEND to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land.
Wall, Trevor Matthew Submitter ID: 72595	PC1-9667	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to increase stock units per hectare in line with present farming practice AND AMEND to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point over a longer period.
Walter, Philip Submitter ID: 71194	PC1-6630	Support the provision with amendments	DELETE the 25 degree slope provision AND REPLACE with farming intensity over 18 stock units per hectare AND AMEND the Farm Environmental Plan provisions so they focus on addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas rather than requiring blanket stock exclusion AND identify the cause of sediment and nitrates in each sub-catchment and target them first.
Walter and Doran, Peter Alan Susan and Casey Submitter ID: 73078	PC1-9120	Support the provision with amendments	Nitrogen Reference Point DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model for obtaining the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND REPLACE with soil types and stock class to find the amount of nitrogen the soil can hold before leaching. AND AMEND to use sub-catchments to identify the amount of nitrogen loss and amount of nitrogen to be applied through scientific evidence not a grandparenting approach. AND AMEND so that farms not exceeding the 75th percentile can work on nitrogen applications for accumulating 5 year average. Stock Exclusion AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that only main streams and rivers are fenced. AND AMEND so that areas of high stock concentration are fenced such as crossings. AND AMEND to use dams to help slow sediment loss. AND subsidise farmers with new fencing and/or water systems that may need to be introduced as an alternative.
Ward, Bruce Submitter ID: 73286	PC1-7519	Oppose the provision	AMEND PPC1 to allow the Nitrogen Reference Point to be calculated based on farm specific conditions, not just the two year period identified. AND AMEND point 4(b)(iii) of Rule 3.11.5.2 to replace the 15 kgN/ha/yr provision with a more realistic number. AND AMEND point 4(c) of Rule 3.11.5.2 to allow for cultivation on land >35 degrees and grazing on land 80 [?] degrees. AND DELETE point 4(d) of Rule 3.11.5.2.
Waterworth, Bruce Kenrick Submitter ID: 71442	PC1-2524	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 the Nitrogen Reference Point calculation. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Jenefer Fay Submitter ID: 71438	PC1-1550	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to include the dairy sector within the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value. AND RETAIN the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated over the 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial years. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Lewis Bruce Submitter ID: 71444	PC1-1517	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2 the Nitrogen Reference Point being calculated using the highest leaching loss over the reference period using 2014/2015 and 2015/2016 financial year. AND RETAIN using the current version of OVERSEER to calculate the Nitrogen Reference Point. AND RETAIN that the 75th percentile nitrogen leaching value includes the dairy sector. AND RETAIN the flexibility to move the Nitrogen Reference Point across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Waterworth, Serena Submitter ID: 71437	PC1-8566	Support the provision	RETAIN Rule 3.11.5.2, AND AMEND to provide flexibility to move Nitrogen Reference Points across enterprises in the same sub-catchment.
Watson, David and Sheona Submitter ID: 73059	PC1-4727	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so the stocking rate is set at 18 stock units per hectare, this is the same as Auckland and Gisborne.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
			AND CLARIFY how a 15 degrees slope is determined.
Webber, Richard Mark Submitter ID: 72829	PC1-4783	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 4 c. and Rule 3.11.5.2 4 d. to ensure these activities are permitted as long as they fit within the allocated Nitrogen Reference Point and mitigations are put in place.
Wellington Farms Ltd Submitter ID: 71355	PC1-7182	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by relating the stocking rate to soil type, land contour and Farm Environmental Plans.</p> <p>AND REMOVE the clauses that hold land use to historic stocking rates.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 provisions relating to the discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and pathogens by relating the rule to the soil type and land contour</p> <p>AND AMEND to a catchment based approach, not a blanket rule for all farms.</p> <p>REMOVE the Nitrogen Reference Point and use of the OVERSEER Model from PPC1 completely</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by relating it to the capability of the land and the Farm Environment Plan</p> <p>AND AMEND by using science to determine what would work best on each farm.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by subsidising any waterway fencing, riparian planting and water reticulation needs.</p> <p>AND AMEND by upholding a minimum standard of fencing.</p> <p>AND AMEND by clearly defining a permanent flowing waterway</p> <p>AND AMEND by using the National Water Policy Statement requirements for stock exclusion</p> <p>AND AMEND by having no fencing over 15 degrees</p> <p>AND AMEND by having a 30 year timeframe.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by reducing the 3 metre setback to 1 metre.</p> <p>REMOVE Clause 4 c) completely</p> <p>OR AMEND by changing the gradient to 60 degrees.</p> <p>AND AMEND so cultivation is allowed up to the fence lines.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to a guideline for Farm Environment Plans</p> <p>AND AMEND so farms can produce their own Farm Environment Plan with guidance from a Council</p> <p>AND REMOVE timeframes and instead set through consultation with the farmer taking into account their financial constraints.</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 so that farmers are not forced to provide information to their Regional Council.</p>
Welsh, Mikayla Submitter ID: 74184	PC1-6140	Oppose the provision with amendments	<p>Stock Exclusion</p> <p>DELETE provisions in PPC1 that relate to excluding cattle from waterbodies through permanent fencing.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by addressing actual risk, targeting critical source areas, tailored farm specific critical source management, targeted riparian planting and stock management approaches.</p> <p>AND AMEND by allowing the ability to muster cattle through waterbodies without requiring formed stock crossing structure when crossing less than three times weekly.</p> <p>AND MAKE any other consequential amendments.</p> <p>Slope for cultivation and grazing</p> <p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) and (d) by removing the degree of slope for both cultivation and grazing and replace with thresholds relevant to the intensity of farming.</p> <p>AND AMEND by removing the restriction of grazing winter forage crops in situ.</p>
Wilcock, Grace Margaret and Roger David Submitter ID: 74193	PC1-7631	Support the provision with amendments	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 by using a maximum stock number per year.</p> <p>AND AMEND the land area from 4.1ha to 20ha.</p> <p>AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure that stocking units are only provided if they change significantly above permitted Stock Unit levels; this would be established at registration or from Nait database.</p>

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Wilde, Tracy Submitter ID: 71241	PC1-613	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.2.5 the provision to exclude horses kept as part of a small business or for recreation if the land is less than 20 hectares; Or AMEND the provision so that stocking rates for horses may exceed the base rate by 20% for 50% of a year
Wildman, Anna Mary Submitter ID: 72505	PC1-3888	Oppose the provision	DELETE from Rule 3.11.5.2 the Nitrogen Reference Point AND REPLACE with the use of Farm Environment Plans as the primary tool to manage nutrient losses. Nitrogen Reference Points should be used to support the Farm Environment Plans and farms with high emission should still be required to reduce their nutrient losses AND more work should be done on addressing contaminant loss through a sub-catchment approach including increased use of technology and water monitoring to support the identification of sub-catchment issues AND AMEND the stock exclusion provisions on rolling to steeper country up to a 15 degree slope only waterways over 1 metre wide at any point are required to be fenced in line with the governments clean water report released in February 2017 AND provide for funding to be made available to support farmers in fencing off larger waterways and riparian planting AND AMEND to provide for managing stock across a waterway without a crossing structure if the number of crossings are limited to X crossings per week AND AMEND to recognise that the fencing requirements on some properties will be impossible to comply with within the timeframes set and provide flexibility to manage the timescales through Farm Environment Plans and in line with the governments February 2017 water quality standards.
Wilkins, Jean Submitter ID: 73523	PC1-8624	Oppose the provision	CONSIDER for Rule 3.11.5.2. 4 (c) the concerns raised in the submission (weeds, land will not be improved, land prices and effect of farming towns and communities) about no cultivation of over slopes of 15 degrees
Williams, Ian David Submitter ID: 71432	PC1-682	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 4 clause b(ii) to 15/kgN/ha.yr, AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 4 clause c to contaminants from cultivation and grazing are managed and minimised, AND DELETE 4.e.i as this will be covered by the suggested amendment above.
Williamson, Don and Robyn Submitter ID: 73957	PC1-2817	Oppose the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.1 and 3.11.5.2 to incorporate them into one rule AND AMEND to include as a permitted activity land use with stocking rates at or below 18 stock units and enable an increase up to this standard, but only if land capability is suitable AND AMEND to relate to soil and geology i.e. LUC I, II, III, 20 stock units, LUC IV, V, 18 stock units or delete 6 stock unit standard AND DELETE 4.1 hectares and provide for up to 20 hectares AND AMEND to apply national stock exclusion requirements which relate to cattle, deer, and pigs, from permanently flowing waterbodies, through fencing (temporary and permanent or natural barrier, or other technologies) on flat and rolling land, but not hill country AND AMEND to enable flexibility for land use, discharges and stocking rates up to these standards AND DELETE any standards or clauses which hold land uses to historic discharge levels or stocking rates AND DELETE 3.11.5.2(4)(c) AND AMEND riparian setback distances so they only apply to flat and rolling land and not hill country (i.e. slope >15 degrees) AND DELETE the Nitrogen Reference cap AND REPLACE with a sub-catchment plan (Land and Environment Plan).
Williamson, Jack Submitter ID: 72769	PC1-8925	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND to extend the reference period for Nitrogen Reference Points AND REMOVE the use of the OVERSEER Model to calculate Nitrogen Reference Points. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to include stock exclusion alternatives where fencing is not practical or feasible.
Williamson, Stephen David	PC1-8671	Oppose the provision	DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 requirements for farms to be held at or below a property's Nitrogen Reference Point, especially for low discharging operations

3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity Rule – Other farming activities/Te Ture mō ngā Mahi e Whakaetia ana – Ētehi atu mahi i runga pāmu

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
Submitter ID: 73040			AND DELETE the use of the OVERSEER Model AND, if an allocation of nitrogen discharges is needed, base the allocation on the natural capacity of soils and not on existing land uses.
Wilson, David Lesley Submitter ID: 67510	PC1-7325	Support the provision with amendments	CONSIDER in Rule 3.11.5.2 the response of farms to lower stocking rate requirements.
Wiremu Trust Submitter ID: 73969	PC1-8849	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(a) to establish the Nitrogen Reference Point at the catchment scale, and apply that back to properties. DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c). DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(d). AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(e)(ii) to have Department of Conservation properties follow the same rules as other land owners. AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (3)(b)(i) to a 5 year average (at October) stocking rate annually.
Woodacre Partnership Submitter ID: 67313	PC1-4323	Support the provision with amendments	RETAIN the Rule 3.11.5.2 Permitted Activity status for low intensity land uses AND AMEND the Rule 3.11.5.2 introduction to read: "The use of land for farming activities (excluding commercial vegetable production) and the associated diffuse discharge of nitrogen, phosphorus, sediment and microbial pathogens onto or into land in circumstances which may result in those contaminants entering water where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare <u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30 June 2016</u> or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:..." AND REMOVE 3.11.5.2(3)(b)(i) AND REMOVE 3.11.5.2(4)(a) (Nitrogen Reference Point) AMEND 3.11.5.2.4(c) to read: "No part of the property or enterprise over 15 <u>25</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated</u> ; and" AND AMEND PPC1 to provide clarification around stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setback from on undulating land AND AMEND PPC1 stock exclusion provisions to conform with the proposed amendments to the National Policy Statement for Freshwater Management AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis to enable targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies to be adopted in the context of water quality gains to be made through tailored Farm Environment Plans.
Worsp, Simon Wynn & Rosemary Elizabeth Submitter ID: 71269	PC1-945	Support the provision with amendments	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to reflect stock exclusion recommendations/definitions in the National Policy Statement for Freshwater and the National Water Accord. AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to extend stock exclusion timelines. AND MAKE any stock exclusion consequential amendments arising from the submission process.
Yeates, Graeme David Submitter ID: 71259	PC1-351	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to ensure the definition of water bodies amended in Schedule C from anything permanently flowing to more significant water bodies, like a (central) wetland area. AND AMEND the timeframes in Schedule C for total stock exclusion so that these will be extended and these changes are reflected in Rule 3.11.5.2.
Young, Ronald Ivan Submitter ID: 73362	PC1-9826	Oppose the provision	AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 to calculate a reference point according to soil type rather than for nitrogen.

Submitter	Submission Point ID	Support or Oppose	Decision
<p>cYule, Don, Lauris and Yvette Submitter ID: 73096</p>	<p>PC1-11554</p>	<p>Support the provision with amendments</p>	<p>AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2(2) to read 'Cattle, horses, deer and pigs are excluded from water bodies in conformance with Schedule C' <u>for areas with a slope less than 15 degrees and on those slopes exceeding 15 degrees where break feeding occurs.</u>' AND AMEND PPC1 to remove the Nitrogen Reference Point from the rules AND AMEND to address contaminants on a sub-catchment basis with targeting of the highest emitting sub-catchments AND AMEND to enable appropriate mitigation strategies through tailored Farm Environment Plans AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 Introduction to read: 'The use of land for farming activities...where the property area is greater than 4.1 hectares, and has more than 6 stock units per hectare "<u>but less than 18 stock units per hectare at the 30 June 2016.</u>" or is used for arable cropping, is a permitted activity subject to the following conditions:...' AND DELETE Rule 3.11.5.2 (3)(b)(i), AND AMEND Rule 3.11.5.2 (4)(c) to read: 'No part of the property or enterprise over 15<u>25</u> degrees slope is cultivated or grazed <u>unless effects of diffuse discharges can be mitigated</u>'. AND CLARIFY stock exclusion requirements for setback buffers and where to measure setbacks from on undulating land.</p>